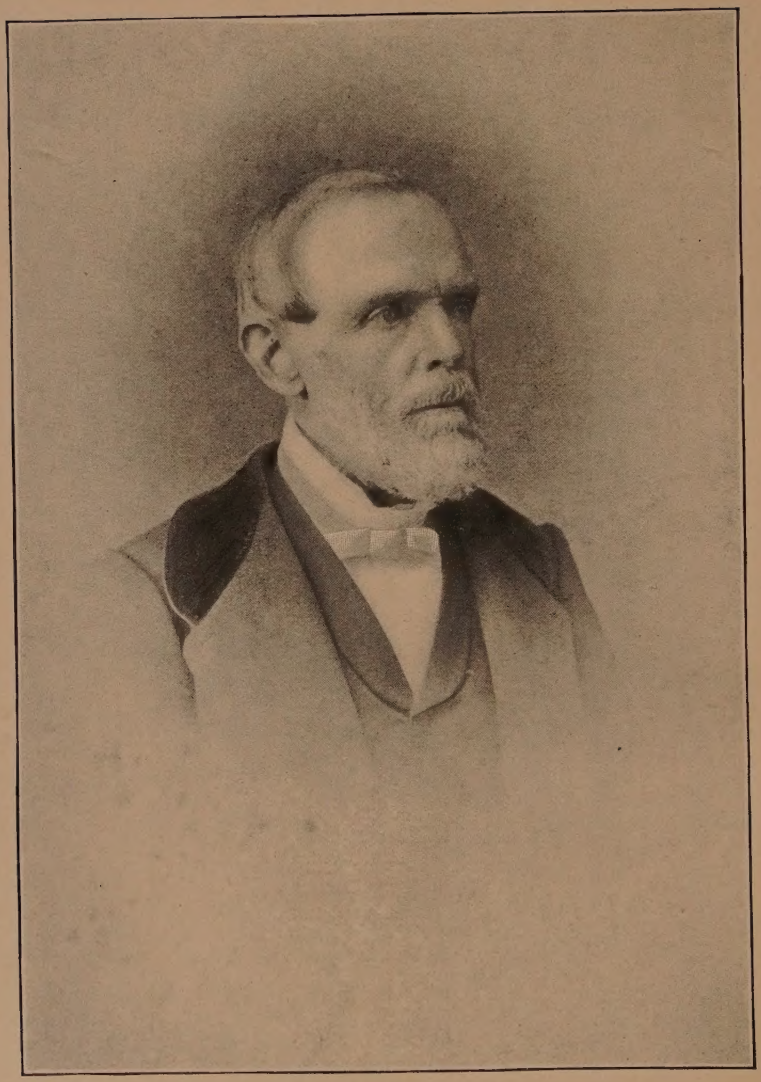
GENEALOGY

OF THE

RIGGS FAMILY

WITH A FEW COGNATE BRANCHES



REV. ELIAS RIGGS, D.D., LL.D.

GENEALOGY

OF THE

RIGGS FAMILY

With a number of Cognate Branches descended from the Original Edward through Female Lines and many Biographical Outlines

BY

JOHN H. WALLACE

VOLUME I.

NEW YORK

PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR

1901

INTRODUCTION.

A Word to Every Member of the Riggs Family.

When work was commenced on this genealogical collection, more than a quarter of a century ago, there was no purpose to make and publish a book, but only to trace the line of descent of my grandmother, Elizabeth Riggs, daughter of Joseph, 48, who was one of the best of all Christian women. Starting from this end of the line I soon found myself in a trackless maze abounding in absurdities entertained, if not believed, by many educated men, as in, 23. Thereupon I hied away to Boston, and in the town records of Roxbury I found the true starting-point. The way to investigate a genealogical stream is to commence at the head, and then, as you go, you know what you are gathering.

The work is now in your hands, and not one of you, perhaps, will ever know as well as I do how far it falls short of perfection. Its most unsatisfactory feature is the absence of so many dates. The second is in the absence of so many families and individuals that should be here. Of these two points in which the collection falls far short of my wishes, the former can be improved and the latter quite fully met in a second volume. This one will furnish hundreds of object-lessons that will instruct you in what is required in making out a satisfactory record of a household or a group of families.

In order to carry out my original purpose, a second volume seems to be needed. Since the necessities of a prosperous business compelled me to drop the Riggs genealogy, nearly a quarter of a century has glided away; households have increased in numbers; young people have grown up and have families of their own, and all important corrections and additions should be carried from the first to the second volume. I then had a good number of intelligent and enthusiastic helpers

in different parts of the country, but they are now nearly all gone. Why should not this record of the family be perfected and completed to the close of the last year, and thus made to cover a period of three centuries? Will you help me? I do not need help financially, but I do need it greatly in gathering up the facts.

The first step toward making this collection what we all desire it should be, is the correction of errors, which in the nature of things are likely to occur. Wherever a specific date can be given instead of a mere approximation as indicated by "about," do not fail to insert it. The second step is to observe carefully all the important changes that have taken place in the family since the first record was made, whether of additions, marriages, or deaths. All these should be fully and carefully reported to me, after they have been carefully and neatly written in the margin of the book. With all these corrections and additions assembled before me and transferred to my own office copy, I can see just what is needed. Never leave me in the dark as to who you are, but write out all Christian names, and give to me the particular number to which you refer. By observing this injunction to give always the register number, you will save me some annoyance and the labor of writing for it.

In the past thirty or forty years there has been a steadily growing interest in genealogical research, and in this the ladies of the country have been the most industrious and the most successful. The patriotic order of the Daughters of the American Revolution is now spread over the whole land, and another, known as the Colonial Dames, stands next to it. As admission to either of these societies requires the establishment of a fixed line of descent from a given ancestor, the tracing is direct and simple and has been the starting-point and foundation of many a young lady becoming an amateur genealogist. If the aim of her ambition is merely to become eligible to "The Daughters," we can hardly take her seriously, for that of itself is no evidence of either education or social standing. Happily, for one of this type we have half a dozen of well-educated young women who are in earnest in wanting to know just what they inherit and are willing to work to gratify that desire. The difficulty seems to be wholly at the start, and to remove this I will make a few suggestions.

There is danger of discouragement if you undertake to compass too wide a field. Assuming, therefore, that you are still young, I will suggest that you commence with your great-grandfather, as he may have kept a family record, and you may have opportunity to confer with those who knew him personally, and from whom you may get his personal history. First learn when and where he was born and the name of his father; when and to whom he was married, with the name of her father, and when and where she was born. Follow this with such an outline of his pursuits and personal history as you would wish to preserve, closing with the dates of their death and where they were buried. Thus, when their children are appended, with their full names, dates, etc., the record of your great-grandparents is complete. This brings you to the brothers and sisters of your grandfather or grandmother; and while the numbers to look after are increased, the distance is reduced, which reduces the difficulties to be encountered. Your next step brings you to the brothers and sisters of your own parents, where you should meet many helps and helpers; but you will find not a few who will be very slow to answer your inquiries—if they answer them at all. You must cultivate your pluck as well as your patience, and insist upon dates again and again. In giving the biographical outlines of heads of families you should not fail to give the church of their choice and their relations to it, if they sustain such relations. These outlines should contain whatever of history or incident that would best serve to give a true conception of the leading traits of character, and may be much more extended than if they were to go directly into the printer's hand. When your work reaches that point you will have to rewrite, and you can then condense as your good taste and judgment may dictate; but be careful to keep your original record book intact and in good shape. You will have to do much rewriting before you get through.

Many people are ready to sneer at all genealogical research as a mere "fad," in this or any other country where all are born free and equal; but our duties to our fellow-men extend far beyond the right to cast a vote once or twice a year. As good citizens it is our duty, every day of our lives, to promote and encourage correct living, to repress vice and seek to alleviate the miseries that always follow in its train. It is now a well-

established scientific fact that the law of heredity is as true in all animal life as the law of gravitation, although not so readily demonstrable. That "like produces like" is an axiom in nature that cannot be controverted. The union of two young people of two reputable and right-living families is always hopeful and greeted with applause; but if one is from a reputable and the other from a family more or less tainted with vice, even though it be one or two generations removed, it will be looked upon as a misalliance, and the fear that the old taint may appear again will not be repressed. Thus, in the light of the law of heredity, genealogical research is constantly bringing the minds of parents to the value of good associations for their children, and to the minds of the children or young people the horrid mistake of a misalliance.

The desire to be in some way connected with the great, seems to be the heritage of the human race. Next to this, among Christian people, the desire is to be connected with the good. If we unite these two characterizations—greatness and goodness—and judge them by what they accomplished, the Riggs family can present two sons upon whom the Christian world can look with great admiration. The Rev. Elias Riggs, D.D., LL.D., whose photogravure serves as the frontispiece of this volume, stands first among all the Oriental scholars that this country has produced. For an incomplete synopsis of what he accomplished, see Number 133. The Rev. Stephen Return Riggs, D.D., LL.D., was also a missionary, but he turned his footsteps to the setting rather than the rising sun, and devoted most of his life to bettering the condition of the wild and warlike Sioux, or Dakotas, of Minnesota. His field was altogether more dangerous and more difficult than that of his kinsman in the Orient, but his faith and his will carried him to victory, and he left his dusky friends a written language and the Bible in their own tongue.

A prominent characteristic of the family, through successive generations, has been the large percentage of its members who were governed by strong religious convictions and were active in religious thought and work. In considering the educational and pulpit statistics, so far as I have been able to find them, the Presbyterians seem to be far in advance of any other denomination, and next to them the Baptists, followed by other

denominations in still less strength. The early settlers of New England were chiefly English Puritans, and, like their kindred at home, they accepted the system of doctrines as promulgated by the Westminster Assembly of Divines, but, under the pressure of Cromwell, rejected the Presbyterial Form of Government, thus establishing a real independency in which each congregation was its own supreme judicatory in all questions that might arise. As the principal seat of the Riggs family was in New England for a number of years, where they multiplied rapidly, I expected to find them strongly represented in the ecclesiastical affairs of that region, but in this I was mistaken. There are but few of the name occupying pulpits in New England to-day. As the representatives of the family migrated westward, they came in contact and fellowship with the hard-headed Scotch-Irish, who had adopted both the doctrinal system and the Presbyterial form of government, which they carried with them wherever they went. The number of highly educated and effective ministers bearing the name Riggs on the rolls of the Presbyterian Church, past and present, is unexpectedly large. Many of them have held positions of the highest trust, and two are filling professors' chairs in theological seminaries to-day, and it is probable that no family has ever been more thoroughly imbued with the true spirit of missions. As work on this compilation progressed there is another fact that impressed me with the frequency of its recurrence, and that is that so many of the daughters of the family married Presbyterian ministers, and in due time became the mothers of Presbyterian ministers themselves. The value and stability of a family or tribe depends largely upon the intelligence and character of its women; and just so long as it is blest with educated and dutiful daughters growing into conscientious and steadfast mothers, it will live and continue to exert a wide and beneficent influence.

Very truly your kinsman,

JOHN H. WALLACE.

40 WEST NINETY-THIRD STREET, NEW YORK.

GENEALOGY

OF THE

RIGGS FAMILY

EMBRACING ALL THAT IS KNOWN OF THE DESCENDANTS OF EDWARD RIGGS, OF ROXBURY, MASSACHUSETTS, WITH A FEW COGNATE FAMILIES OF OTHER NAMES.

EARLY GENERATIONS.

1. Edward Riggs, the head of the family in this country, was born about 1590, in England, and probably in Lincolnshire or Yorkshire, for it is understood the name is still to be found in that region. There have been many wild stories told about the origin of the family in this country—"the three brothers that came from Wales," etc., that we will not pretend to controvert, except by simply suggesting what is known historically. He landed in Boston, early in the summer of 1633, with his family, consisting of his wife Elizabeth, two sons, and four daughters. These children must have been young people pretty well grown, for his oldest son was married two years after arrival. They were among the very early settlers in Roxbury, then a suburb but now part of the city of Boston. It was said that the best people settled in Roxbury. Like all immigrants, they had their full share of trials and sorrows. The first death recorded in the old books of Roxbury was that of Lydia Riggs, daughter of Edward, in August, 1633. In May, 1634, another daughter, Elizabeth, died, and in October of the same year the son John. August, 1635, the wife and mother, Elizabeth, died. Sometime after this Edward took a second wife, but there were no children from this union. She was also named Elizabeth, and all we know of her history is that she died 1669. It is wholly evident that Edward was a

Puritan in belief and life, for in 1634 he was made a freeman, which means a voter, and the first step to that privilege was to be a member of the church. On a loose leaf found in the ancient transcript there is an enumeration of the inhabitants of Roxbury, made sometime between the years 1638 and 1640, in which Edward's family consisted of four persons, and it is not violent to assume that they were himself, his wife, and two daughters, who afterward became Mrs. Allen and Mrs. Twitchell. From his will dated September 2, 1670, it appears that only three lines of descent survived him, and that all his children were dead except Mary Twitchell. His daughter, Mrs. Allen, left a daughter, Elizabeth Allen, then of age and a legatee. Of the children of Mrs. Twitchell only Joseph and Mary are named, and they, as well as others not named, appear to have been minors. Mrs. Twitchell was the principal legatee. His first bequest is "that to my daughter-in-law, my sonne Edward Rigges, his wife," and "to my four grandchildren, my sonne Edward Rigges' children." It will be noticed that none of these is named, and as I could find only three children of the second Edward for a long time, there was some doubt as to whether Edward of Derby, Conn., and Newark, N. J., was the son of the testator. At last I found the fourth child, Samuel of Derby. The will furnishes reasonable evidence that the testator had personal knowledge of and affection for his daughter-in-law, and that she and her children then lived at a distance remote from Roxbury. It is also evident that he knew the widow and children of his "sonne Edward" were not in needy circumstances, or he would not have assumed the possibility of their not claiming the legacies he left to them. As a quiet, Christian man, his long life came to a close 1672, leaving a good name as the inheritance of the thousands descended from him. His children were as follows:

Edward, b. about 1614, m. Elizabeth Roosa, d. 1668.
Lydia, b. about 1616, d. August, 1633.
John, b. about 1618, d. 1634.
Elizabeth, b. about 1620, d. August, 1634.
A daughter, b. about 1622, m. Mr. Allen, left issue.
Mary, b. about 1625, m. Mr. Twitchell, left issue.

2. Edward Riggs,[2] (son of Edward[1] the immigrant) was born in England about 1614, and came to this country along

with his father and family, landing in Boston, Mass., in the early summer of 1633. He assisted his father in preparing a new habitation and in taking care of the sick until April 5, 1635, when he married Elizabeth Roosa, quite a young girl, a daughter of a family of that name who had come over from England and settled in Boston. In August, of the same year, his mother died, and how long he remained in assisting his father is not known, but it is known that he soon set about establishing a home of his own. In 1637 he was a sergeant in the Pequot war, and he greatly distinguished himself by rescuing a body of his companions from an ambuscade into which they had been led by the Indians, and in which they all would have been cut off. By this notable act of bravery and skill the name of "Sergeant Riggs" became his well-known designation as long as he lived. Nothing is now known of his location between 1635 and 1640, but in the latter year he became a settler at Milford, Conn., and had land assigned him.

In 1655, associated with Edward Wooster, Richard Baldwin, John Browne, Robert Dennison, John Burnett and perhaps others, they bought from the Indians the district of country on the Naugatuck, then known as Paugusset, some ten or twelve miles above Milford, and established a plantation which was afterward called Derby. The location of Sergeant Riggs is still known as "Riggs' Hill." On this hill, which is still in the possession of his descendants, he placed his habitation and built a strong stockade as a protection against the Indians. The first house stood by the rock, a few rods from where the present residence stands, and in this house Sergeant Edward secreted and protected Whaley and Goff, two of the English Parliament that condemned and executed Charles I., while the emissaries of Charles II. were making most diligent search for them all along the Connecticut coast, in 1661. While Edward was not a member of the church and consequently not a voter, this brave act, in the face of the vengeance of the re-established English throne, establishes beyond question two points in his character, viz., that he was governed by his convictions in considering human rights, and that his sympathies were wholly with the Puritans in their struggle for liberty with the mother country. In such a character it is not difficult to understand that he should mentally rebel against laws which ex-

cluded from the exercise of the rights of citizenship unless he was first a member of the church. Here we find a possible motive for his change of location in the advanced years of his life.

The Province of New Jersey was named as a grant from the Crown, 1664, and it was believed to be a region specially attractive to settlers. In 1665 Edward, with some of his associates in the plantation of Derby, visited it, and were so well pleased with the prospects that they determined to found a new plantation on the Passaic that would be accessible to the outer world by the sailing craft of that day, and the site of Newark was then decided upon. The next year he spent most of the summer there preparing for the advent of the proposed colony, and his wife was with him, the first white woman to spend a summer in Newark. The fundamental agreement was executed June 24, 1667. The colony was quite large, and in it were a number of his old associates in the plantation at Derby. His two sons, Edward and Joseph, were designated as "Planters," that is, original proprietors. The former did not arrive till later in the year, and the latter had no home lot assigned him, because he was still a bachelor. The other son, Samuel, was provided for at Derby and remained there. In 1668, the next year after the colony was fully organized, Edward died. His widow, Elizabeth, still a healthy and well-preserved woman, sometime previous to 1671 married Caleb Carwithie. Previous to her marriage she conveyed to her son Joseph one-half of her home lot. The children living to maturity were as follows:

Edward, b. about 1636, m. Mary ——, family name unknown.
Samuel, b. about 1640, m. Sarah Baldwin, dau. of Richard Baldwin.
Joseph, b. about 1642, m. Hannah Browne, daughter of John Browne.
Mary, b. about 1644, m. George Day.

3. Edward Riggs[3] (son of Edward,[2] Edward[1] the immigrant) was born in Roxbury about 1636. There is no intimation as to where or to whom he was married. His wife's name was Mary, and from the number of their children we may infer they were married early in life. He was not educated as his brothers were, but he was energetic and successful in accumulating property. He seems to have been specially

careful about the titles to his lands, and was not content with a grant from the town of Newark alone, but secured a patent from the proprietors also. He had a home lot assigned to him like other original settlers, and in his conveyances of lands he was often designated as "planter." This designation occurs in a deed from him in the year 1700, and this is the last positive date we have concerning him. He and his brother Joseph were the first to obtain grants of outside lands from the town authorities, and his accumulations in this direction seem to have been quite extensive. There is no record of his death nor that of his wife. In Mr. Conger's collections he gives the following children from tradition, but their order and approximate dates are arranged here as circumstances and a few known facts seem to direct.

Anna, b. about 1662, m. J. Gage.
James, b. about 1664, m. no record, left issue.
Mary, b. about 1666, m. Joseph Lindsley.
Edward, b. about 1668, m. Aphia Stoughton.
John, b. about 1679, m. Frances Colburn.
Joseph, b. about 1675, m. left a large family.
Martha, b. about 1677, m., S. Freeman.
Elizabeth, b. about 1678, m. John Lyon.
Samuel, b. about 1681, m., left issue.
Charity, b. about 1685, m. John Bowers.

4. Mary Riggs Day[3] (daughter of Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Milford, Conn., about 1644. This is the first daughter born to the house of Riggs in this country and a special interest attaches to her. Unfortunately, we know but little of her history and practically nothing of her descendants. She married **George Day** and by him had three sons, as shown by legal proceedings, and probably other children. To this union, so far as known, the following were born:

Paul Day, b. about 1665.
George Day, b. about 1667.
Samuel Day, b. about 1669.

5. Samuel Riggs[3] (son of Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Milford, Conn., about 1640. When his father removed from Derby to Newark, N. J., Samuel was left in possession of the

"Riggs' Hill" farm and other property about Derby, which he probably inherited. In 1667 he married Sarah, daughter of Richard Baldwin, of Milford. His wife Sarah died, and he married, secondly, Mrs. Sarah Washburn, May 6, 1713. He was a man of intelligence and substantial ability, and was honored by his neighbors as long as he lived. He was a representative in the Legislature several years and a justice of the peace. He also held the commission of ensign from the colonial government for a number of years. His death is recorded in 1738. He had a family of nine children, all by his first wife, as follows:

Elizabeth, b. June, 1668.
Samuel, b. October 8, 1670.
Sarah, b. 1672, died same year.
Sarah, b. May 3, 1674, m. Jonathan Lumm.
John, b. April 1, 1676, m. Elizabeth Tomlison.
Ebenezer, b. October 15, 1678, m. Lois ——.
Edward, b. October 7, 1680, m. Abigail Nichols.
Hannah, b. February 24, 1683, m. Abraham Harger.
Joseph, b. February 22, 1686, d. October 22, 1707.

6. Joseph Riggs[3] (son of Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Milford, Conn., about 1642, and was the first of the tribe to bear the much duplicated name, Joseph. He had been favored with some advantages of an early education, as was shown in his business capacity in the management of the affairs of the new plantation at Newark. He was still single in 1667, and lived with his father and mother. Although he was a "planter" and not the head of a family, no home lot had been assigned to him. His father died in 1668, and his mother, contemplating marriage, in 1671 conveyed to him one-half of the original home lot assigned to Edward's family. He then had a place for a family, and he married Hannah Browne, daughter of John Browne, one of the planters with his father at Derby as well as at Newark. At that day there was abundant reason for maintaining an effective military organization, and Joseph was made commander of it. He was a man of much force of character, and looked after the moral and religious welfare of the community, and it is a matter of record that he put "the floor in the Meeting House." In his will, dated January,

1689, he names his four children and makes provision for them on arriving at the age of maturity. He seems to have expected that his wife would marry again, and in this he was right, for she married Aaron Thompson. Although he had three sons and a daughter, as his father had, and although he was so capable in the management of men and affairs, his descendants have amounted to very little in either numbers or influence in the great tribe of his kinsmen.

John, b. about 1674. No trace of this son has been found.
Samuel, b. about 1676, m. Rebecca ——, d. 1709.
Zophar, b. about 1678. Nothing known.
Elizabeth, b. about 1681. Nothing known.

FOURTH GENERATION.

7. Edward Riggs[4] (son of Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Newark, N. J., about 1668, and married Aphia Stoughton about 1692. The only record extant concerning him and his family is that of a road record, which located him at the end of the mountain and near the village of Milburn, and in 1708 he settled at Basking Ridge. A tradition comes down to us that this Edward had eight sons, but we have never been able to identify more than three of them fully.

Edward, b. about 1693, traditional and not fully traced.
Daniel, b. about 1695, traditional and not fully traced.
Samuel, b. about 1695, traditional and not fully traced.
Thomas, b. December 13, 1701, m. Eunice Morris.
Joseph, b. about 1703, m. Jane Plumb of Newark, no issue.
Mary, b. about 1707, m. Daniel Morris.
David, b. about 1709, m. Eliabeth Cox, daughter of Philip Cox.

8. John Riggs[4] (son of Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born April 1, 1676, at Derby, Conn. On February 23, 1699, he married Elizabeth Tomlinson, of Derby. He held the military rank of captain, and was a justice of the peace for many years. He was wealthy, and his name in connection with public affairs is constantly borne upon the local records. He accumulated much property and died September 24, 1755, in the

eightieth year of his age. The following children are credited to him on the town records.

Samuel, b. January 2, 1700, m. Abigail Gunn, January 6, 1726.
Anne, b. June 10, 1704, m. Samuel Hull, January 15, 1724.
Elizabeth, b. June 17, 1706, m. Daniel Holbrook, January 22, 1728.
Joseph, b. February 13, 1709, m. Mabel Johnson, February 20, 1740.
Sarah, b. December 17, 1710, m. John Bowers, 2d Rev. Daniel Humphreys, and became the mother of a distinguished family.

9. Edward Riggs[4] (son of Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., October 7, 1680. He married Abigail Nichols, January 5, 1708, and died November 25, 1712, leaving three daughters as below. We have not been able to find any further particulars of this member of the family. His widow seems to have married Noah Durand in 1714.

Grace, b. October 4, 1708, m. Jonah Smith.
Abigail, b. February, 1711.
Esther, b. February 10, 1713.

10. Ebenezer Riggs[4] (son of Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., 1678. No record of his marriage has been found, and all that is known of his wife is that her Christian name was Lois. He was a prominent and active citizen in his day, and he was sometimes called captain. He was a deacon in the church. His father deeded to him before his death a well-improved and valuable farm of some two hundered acres at Oxford, where he made his home. He died May 11, 1712, leaving the following children:

Ebenezer, b. about 1703, m. Rachel Peck, of Waterbury, Conn.
Lois, b. July 10, 1709.
John, b. December 27, 1712, m. Hannah Johnson.

11. Samuel Riggs[4] (son of Joseph,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born about 1676 in Newark, N. J. It is not known to whom he was married nor anything of his history, except that he died in 1709. In his will he mentions his wife Rebecca and an only daughter Sarah. Of the other two sons of Joseph, John and Zophar, we have no trace.

12. Joseph Riggs[4] (son of Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was

born in Newark, N. J., 1675. There is no record of his marriage nor the name of his wife. There is a tradition that he was an active member of the first church organization at Orange, N. J , which was then called "The Mountain Society." He died and was buried there September 11, 1744. Mr. Conger, by tradition, gives him six sons, but from one of his descendants we have a list embracing seven sons and four daughters. This list contains evident marks of authenticity, and we do not hesitate to adopt it in preference to that of Mr. Conger, as follows:

Josiah, b. about 1703, m. and left issue.
Miles, b. about 1705, m. Elizabeth Whitney, June 25, 1735.
Hannah, b. about 1707, m. Mr. Hedden.
Mary, b. about 1709, m. Mr. Thomas Cushman.
Benjamin, b. 1711, m., had issue.
Gideon, b. 1713, m., had issue.
Dinah, b. about 1716.
Zebulon, b. January 23, 1719, m., had issue.
Joseph, b. about 1720, m., had issue.
Daniel, b. May 29, 1724, m. Sarah Lamson.
Sarah, b. about 1726, m. Thomas Roberts.

13. James Riggs[4] (son of Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born about 1664 at Newark, N. J., and he seems to have lived at Elizabeth, N. J. There is nothing of record concerning him that we have been able to find. Mr. Conger locates him at Elizabeth in 1739, and gives him, traditionally, the following children:

John, b. about 1710.
Zophar, b. about 1712.
Prudence, b. about 1715, m. Daniel Osborn.
Eunice, b. about 1717, m. Mr. Lambert.
Elizabeth, b. about 1719, m. Bethuel Pierson.

14. John Riggs[4] (son of Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Newark, N. J , about 1679. A license at Trenton shows that he married Frances Colburn May 19, 1705, and tradition gives the following four sons:

Edward, b. about 1713.
Christopher, b. about 1715.
John, b. about 1717.
Jedediah, b. about 1720.

15. Samuel Riggs[4] (son of Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Newark, N. J., about 1681. Nothing of record has come to my knowledge concerning this member of the family. The third Edward, his traditional father, seems to have been thrifty and successful in getting hold of much valuable landed property, which he distributed among his children, and this one tradition locates in Morris County, N. J., near a locality known as "Bottle Hill." Others of his sons were located in the vicinity of Basking Ridge, among them the fourth Edward. There were other Samuels, but the particular interest attaching to this one arises from the fact that I have fixed upon him as the altogether probable father of Timothy that went to North Carolina and left ten very prolific sons, whose descendants are numerous in the South, in the West, and on the Pacific Coast. Tradition has assigned to this Samuel the following four sons, but I will not attempt to approximate their dates:

Edward. Timothy.
Samuel. Reuben.

FIFTH GENERATION.

16. Thomas Riggs[5] (son of Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Newark, N. J., December 13, 1701, and in 1728 he married Eunice Morris and settled at Basking Ridge, N. J., where he spent an honorable and useful life. In 1730 he was one of the trustees of the Presbyterian Church, and afterward as a ruling elder he served that church till he died, April 24, 1789. His wife Eunice was born 1703, and lived till December 28, 1789. The children were as follows:

Mary, b. about 1730, m. Rev. Wyllys Pierson.
Eunice, b. about 1734, m. Samuel Lewis, of Basking Ridge.
Hannah, b. about 1738, m. Mr. Prudden.
Jonathan, b. about 1740, m. Mary Hampton, of Basking Ridge.
Thomas, b. December 13, 1742. m. Rhoda Tuttle.

17. Joseph Riggs[5] (son of Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Newark, about 1703, and was full brother to Thomas above. He married Jane Plumb, of

Newark, and in later years had a summer residence in Morris County, N. J. He was wealthy, and, as he had no children of his own, he was specially kind in helping his less fortunate relatives and the relatives of his wife. A nephew of his, a son of his brother David, was named after him, and the boy (the great-grandfather of the compiler) spent much of his time with his uncle. When the boy was grown up, married, and settled on a farm at Hightstown, N. J., his uncle presented him with a very handsome eight-day clock, which is still running and keeping good time. The date of his death has not been found, but his will was dated December 13, 1776.

18. David Riggs[5] (son of Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., 1709. He married Elizabeth Cox, daughter of Philip Cox, who was born February 17, 1716. In 1762 he purchased a large body of land in the vicinity of what is now Hightstown, and afterward sold it out in parcels to different members of his family in 1774. In 1738 he had a controversy with the Proprietors about the title to a tract of land, at Basking Ridge, that he had purchased from the Elizabethtown people. We can find no other trace of his history, except that his residence appears to have been at Basking Ridge and afterward, about 1774, in Windsor Township, Middlesex County, N. J. There is no clue to the time or place of his death. The following children have been identified:

Elizabeth, b. about 1738, m. Vincent Catlin.
Joseph, b. April 24, 1740, m. Leah Cosad.
Mary, b. about 1745, m. Ashur Clayton.
Phineas, b. 1747, m. Mary Stout.
David, Jr., b. November 8, 1749, m. Sally Cox.
Philip, b. 1744, m. Polly Pierce.

19. Samuel Riggs[5] (son of John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., January 2, 1700. His father conveyed land to him in 1723, located at Milford, Conn., and January 6, 1726, he married Abigail Gunn. We have no further particulars concerning him, or his except the four following children:

Elizabeth, b. 1727, d. May 27, 1728.
Abigail, b. March 3, 1728.
Mercy, b. December, 1730, m. Joseph Hawkins, January 5, 1749.
Elizabeth, b. November 21, 1733.

20. Joseph Riggs[6] (son of John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., Feburary 13, 1709, and married Mabel Johnson, February 20, 1739. She was born 1718, and died December 1, 1806. He was an influential man, bore the title of captain, was a justice of the peace, selectman, etc. He died March 31, 1792, leaving the following children:

Hannah, b. December 21, 1740, m. Mr. Hawkins, d. March 6, 1813.
John, b. April 10, 1742, m. Elizabeth Hawkins, settled in Oxford.
Joseph, b. May 20, 1746, d. May 18, 1822.
Samuel, b. November 21, 1750, d. September 21, 1766.
Mabel, b. May 5, 1759, d. May 12, 1801.

21. John Riggs[6] (son of Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby or Oxford, Conn., December 27-1712. He married Hannah Johnson, October 29, 1734, and all that we know of their history is the following list of children:

John, b. August 31, 1735.
Edward, b. April 24, 1737, m. Lois Osborne, of Waterbury.
Hannah, b. November 7, 1738, m. Noah French, June, 12, 1755.
Moses, b. May 26, 1740, d. July 6, 1740.
Anne, b. June 14, 1741.
Jabez, b. June 28, 1744.

22. Ebenezer Riggs[6] (son of Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., 1703. No records of his family have been discovered, except that he married Rachel Peck, of Waterbury, Conn., July 5, 1733, and that he died 1780. The children are on record.

Rachel, b. May 31, 1734, d. 1740.
Esther, b. July 24, 1736, m. David Johnson, May, 1755.
Ebenezer, b. November 17, 1738, d. 1740.
Rachel, b. January 22, 1741.
Lois, b. July 25, 1743, d. 1751.
Eunice, b. October 14, 1745.
Ebenezer, b. January 22, 1748, d. 1828.
Jeremiah, b. July 1, 1750, m. Anna Woodruff.
Dr. Joseph, b. August 17, 1753.

23. Miles Riggs[6] (son of Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Newark or Orange, N. J., about 1705.

Nothing is known of his early life, except that he was a sailor. On June 26, 1735, he married Elizabeth Whitney at Norwalk, Conn. From this union there were eight children, as given below, and from these a tribe has descended. From several causes the descendants of Miles seem to have believed he was the progenitor of all bearing the Riggs name in this country, and the wild and improbable stories told of his origin and early history have had an astonishingly wide circulation in all the different branches of the Riggs family. The story that I met with most frequently when I commenced this compilation, and often from very intelligent people, was to the effect that Miles was not only the progenitor of all the tribe, but that Riggs was not his name. That he was picked up in some foreign port and taken as a cabin boy on a ship, and he was so fond and successful in playing tricks and "running rigs" on everybody about the ship, that the sailors named him "Rigs," and hence the supposed patronymic of the whole tribe. Now the truth is that Miles was born in Newark, and his paternal ancestors had lived there through three generations before he was born. He was a sailor, but it is not known that he ever was in a foreign port. By the merest accident I discovered in the New York Historical Society the date and circumstances of his death. He lived in Newark with his wife and a houseful of children, and he owned and ran a sloop for the purpose of carrying freight between New York and Elizabeth, and Newark. He was in New York on the night of December 24, 1753, and a heavy gale springing up, he left his lodging about midnight and went to look after the safety of his vessel in Peck's slip, where she was lying. By some misstep he fell overboard and was drowned. He died intestate, and his brother Joseph administered on the estate. The names of other brothers and sisters, as well as that of his wife Elizabeth, appear in the settlement of his affairs. His sloop was his chief possession in the line of personal property. His widow returned to Connecticut with her family, and in 1759 married David Rockwell. For the list of children, dates, etc., I am indebted to that wonderful genealogical work, the "Whitney family."

Josiah, b. May 18, 1736, m. Experience Davis.
Joseph, b. May 18, 1738, m. Mary Keeler, his cousin.

Sarah, b. October 22, 1740.
Elizabeth, b. December 17, 1742, m. Mr. Stewart.
Polly, b. about 1744, m. Mr. Kimberly.
Prudence, b. about 1746, m. Samuel Northrop.
Miles, b. May 20, 1748, m. Pattie Bull.
Esther, b. about 1752, m. Abraham Rockwell.

24. Gideon Riggs[5] (son of Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., 1713. No record of his marriage has been found, and all that is known of his wife is that her name was Rebecca. She died at Morristown, May 17, 1785, aged sixty-eight years. Gideon appears to have removed to Morristown about 1746–47, and died there January 25, 1786, aged seventy-three years. He was a very active member and supporter of the Presbyterian Church. The following is a list of his children as gathered from his will and from the baptismal register of the church.

Joseph, b. about 1743, m. Hannah Cook.
Martha, b. about 1745, m. Mr. Ward.
Abigail, b. 1747, m. John Prudden, January 10, 1770.
Phœbe, b. October 29, 1749, m. David Terrill, April 20, 1779.
Gideon, Jr., b. September 9, 1753, m. Rachel Minthorn.
Josiah (Junia), b. February 9, 1755, m. Jemima Cooper.
Aaron, b. September 12, 1756, settled in Seneca Co., N. Y.
Rachel, b. November 11, 1759, m. Jacob Wood.

25. Daniel Riggs[5] (son of Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., May 29, 1724. He was married November 23, 1748, to Sarah Lamson, who died September 24, 1776, and he married a second wife, Rhoda Condict, who survived him. He was an active member of the Presbyterian Church at Orange, N. J., and died and was buried there November 4, 1786. By his will he left the home farm to his son Parmenas, and lands in the townships of Mendham and Roxbury, Morris County, to his still unmarried sons, Benjamin and Arunah. His children were as follows:

Arunah, b. September 1, 1751.
Parmenas, b. June 8, 1753.
Elias, b. September 26, 1755, d. January 25, 1777.
Phœbe, b. November 16, 1757, m. Amos Terrill, d. May 2, 1823.
Hannah, b. August 13, 1759, m. Abram Bruen.

Mary, b. September 3, 1761, d. September 9, 1776.
Benjamin, b. December, 1763.
Sarah, b. September 28, 1770, d. September 21, 1776.
Rhoda, b. August 27, 1776, d. January 13, 1784.
Jabez, b. January 26, 1750, m. and had issue.

26. Josiah Riggs[5] (son of Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., about 1703, and sometimes it has been claimed that he was the son of Joseph of the fourth generation. Nothing is known of his history or location. The following children have been credited to him, and it remains an unsettled question:

Josiah.
Joseph.
Miles.
Stephen.
Sarah.
Polly.
Prudence.

27. Joseph Riggs, Esq.,[5] (son of Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Orange, N. J., 1720. There is no record of his marriage, and all that is known of his wife is that her name was Abigail, and that the marriage took place, probably, in 1745. He received a good business education, was a magistrate many years, and a leading man in the business affairs of his neighborhood. At the opening of the Revolutionary War he was one of the committee of safety for the county of Essex. In the settlement of estates and attending to public business generally his services were in constant requisition. Above all this he looked after the affairs and interests of the church, in which he was very energetic and prominent. In November, 1783, he removed to New York, but his stay there was not long. His will was made and proved in New Jersey. It was dated January 31, 1798, and proved August 29th of the same year. It names the children in the order given below, but particular dates have not been found.

Prudence, b. about 1746, m. John Young.
Jerusha, b. about 1748, m. Mr. Swan.
Cyrenus, b. about 1750, m. Esther Crane.
Hannah, b. about 1752, m. Mr. Ward.
Experience, b. about 1754, m. Mr. Smith.
Caleb Smith, b. about 1756, m. Abigail J. Burnet.
Abigail, b. about 1758, m. James Crane.
Sarah, b. about 1760, m. Benjamin Meyer.

28. Zebulon Riggs[5] (son of Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., January 23, 1719. There is no record of his marriage, and all that is known of his wife is that her name was Elizabeth. He inherited land in Mendham, Morris County, N. J., and settled on that as a farmer, and was warmly attached to the Presbyterian Church at Mendham. His life appears to have been uneventful. He died December 12, 1780, aged fifty-seven years, and was buried at Mendham. His children, so far as known, were four, and their order and years of birth are approximated.

Preserve, b. about 1746, m. Puah Hudson about 1768.
Experience, b. about 1749, d. December 14, 1759.
Elias, b. about 1751.
Sarah, b. about 1753.

29. Sarah Riggs Humphreys[6] (daughter of Capt. John Riggs,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., December 17, 1710. She first married John Bowers, who died without issue, and she married as her second husband **Rev. Daniel Humphreys,** who graduated at Yale College, 1732, and was ordained as a minister of the gospel at Derby 1733, where for more than half a century he was pastor of the same organization. From the records he left of his ministry, he was a faithful and earnest preacher of the gospel. He was a fine scholar, a great reader, and loved the study of theology. She married her first husband, Mr. Bowers, November 22, 1732; he died January 26, 1738, and their two children died that year. As Sarah Humphreys represents the fifth generation of the house of Riggs in this country, her distinguished son, Gen. David Humphreys of revolutionary fame, represents the sixth. She was remarkably intelligent and endowed with many graces of person as well as of mind, and these qualities were transmitted to her descendants. For many years she was always known and spoken of as "Lady Humphreys." Thus during a long lifetime she was widely known and honored by all classes as the most exemplary and noble of all ministers' wives. Rev. David died 1787, and two months afterward she was placed by his side. Their children were·

Daniel Humphreys, b. May 13, 1740.
John Humphreys, b. January 3, 1744, m. Rachel Durand.

Elijah Humphreys, b. April 27, 1746, m. Anna Mansfield.
Sarah Humphreys, b. July 20, 1748, m. Rev. S. Mills.
Gen. David Humphreys, b. July 10, 1752, m., but left no issue.

30. Reuben Riggs[5] (traditional son of Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in the neighborhood of Newark, and it seems to be accepted as historical that his father Samuel located in Morris County, N. J., at "Bottle Hill," now Madison, and there reared his family. We have not been successful in reaching contemporaneous records of this family. We have no knowledge of Samuel's wife nor of his family beyond the seeming fact that he had four sons, but as these sons are the same in number and bear the same names as those of Samuel, it seems probable that there is an error in the tradition.

Edward.	Samuel.
Timothy.	Reuben.

31. Timothy Riggs,[5] **of North Carolina,** (reputed son of Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at or near Newark, N. J., and grew up and was married in Morris County, N. J. He was born about 1723, and a Timothy Riggs united with the church at Morristown, September 4, 1757, and two or three years afterward the officers of the church had lost all knowledge and trace of him. In 1775 a Timothy Riggs secured a grant of land from the colonial authorities of North Carolina, situated in what is now Lincoln County. Whether this was the Timothy who joined the Morristown church may be reasonably inferred, but that he was born in New Jersey there is not a shadow of doubt. This was not only his own statement handed down through his posterity, but it is confirmed by several correspondents in that State who did not belong to his family. He afterward obtained other grants of land, and his sons also secured grants that were chiefly in Surrey County, which seems to have been the general headquarters of the family. One of his sons, Zadok, was sheriff of that county about 1788. According to recollections of his grandchildren, he had ten sons and two daughters, and most of them seem to have been remarkably prolific. Timothy and his wife were buried in North Carolina, but about the close of

that century the sons commenced to migrate. One of them settled and remained in middle Tennessee; others pushed on to the region of Warren County, Ky., where they seem to have remained about twenty years. The next move was for the territory of Illinois, where two or three families remained and have attained eminent positions, but the majority of them pushed on to Missouri. About 1850 a great number of the Missouri familes migrated to the Pacific States, and notwithstanding these migratory movements every generation seems to have appreciated the advantages of education, and many of them have held positions of honor and profit in many States. In their religious belief and observances they seem to be largely Baptists, but in the second quarter of this century a great many of them followed the teachings of Alexander Campbell into his new organization, known as the "Disciples of Christ." Unfortunately we are not able to give the order and dates of birth of his twelve children, and we will not attempt it except in a single instance.

William.
Zadok.
Sarah.
Silas.
Daniel.
Timothy, 2d.
Reuben.
Jacob.
Hannah.
David, b. November 8, 1749.
Israel.
Clisby.

SIXTH GENERATION.

33. Joseph Riggs[6] (son of Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., May 20, 1746, and died May 20, 1822. He married Rachel Chatfield in May, 1766, who died May 4, 1778, leaving four children. Joseph married his second wife, Elizabeth Johnson, February 26, 1783, who died 1842, leaving three children.

Hannah, b. March 6, 1767, m. Josiah Whitney, 1784.
Elizabeth Ann, b. April 23, 1769, m. Daniel Holbrook.
Samuel, b. January 27, 1771, m. Polly Wiseman.
Betty, b. June 11, 1775, m. John Hotchkiss.
Ranford, b. January 12, 1784, m. Deborah Baldwin.
Rachel, b. January 20, 1786, m. Lewis Remer.
Joseph H., b. October 9, 1793, m. Betsey Baldwin.

34. Samuel Riggs[6] (son of Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., January 27, 1771, and died April, 1859. He married Polly, daughter of Rev. Wiseman, of Southbury, Conn. No particulars or dates have been received, further than that there were six children bearing the following names:

Deodatus.	Benjamin.	Burr.
Starr.	Mary.	Eliza.

35. John Riggs, Esq.,[6] (son of Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., April 10, 1742, and died June 18, 1814. He married Elizabeth Hawkins, December 22, 1766, who was born January 10, 1746, and died October 15, 1815. He was a soldier during the Revolutionary War, and during most of the years of his life from early manhood he was a town magistrate, having served in that capacity for fifty-five years in succession. His ten children and fifty-two grandchildren were present at his funeral, and a suitable monument marks his resting-place in the Oxford Cemetery. His children were as follows:

Betty, b. August 15, 1768, m. Joel Perry, and died July 10, 1845.
Samuel, b. August 7, 1770, d. November 18, 1835.
John, b. December 22, 1771, m. Mary Beecher; 2d, Betsey Hawkins.
Mary, b. November 20, 1773, m. Philo Beecher, d. September 20, 1845.
Joseph, b. October 11, 1775, m. Lydia Alling.
Nabby, b. April 2, 1779, m. R. T. Nicholls.
Gideon, b. January 30, 1782, m. Susan Pitcher.
Annie, b. June 30, 1784, m. E. Underfield.
Lucy, b. January 17, 1787, m. Rozell Candee.
Leverett, b. July 17, 1788, m. Betsey Hawkins; 2d, Rachel Chatfield.

36. Preserve Riggs[6] (son of Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Mendham, N. J., 1746, and died and was buried there April 5, 1821. About 1769 he married Puah Hudson and led a quiet farmer's life, strongly attached to his church and to the rearing and education of his children, as follows:

Rev. Elias, b. April 1, 1770, m. Margaret Conger, widow.
Mary, b. about 1772, m. Moses Blachley of Mendham.
Hannah, b. about 1775, m. David Cook, Geneva, N. Y.
Silas, b. July 14, 1779, m. Harriet Rose.

Nancy, b. about 1781, m. William Camp Gildersleve.
Sarah, b. about 1783, m. Robert Stoddard.
Elizabeth, b. September 2, 1785, m. Dr. A. Woodruff of Mendham.
Eunice, b. about 1787.

37. Joseph Riggs,[6] of Amity, (son of Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Morristown, N. J., about 1743. He was a farmer and resided near Morristown, where he married Hannah Cook, 1770. As his family increased he determined to enlarge his borders, and in 1795 he purchased a farm near Amity in Washington County, Pa., where he remained till his death, which occurred in August, 1814. He was an earnest Christian man and an elder in the Presbyterian Church for many years. His children were all born in New Jersey, and are as follows:

Stephen, b. March 3, 1771, m. Annie Baird.
Rev. Cyrus, b. October 15, 1774, m. Mary Ross.
Daniel, b. December 22, 1776, died young.
Rebecca, b. September 9, 1779, m. Tuttle Axtell.
Hannah, b. September 3, 1782, m. Rufus Dodd.
Eunice, b. October 10, 1784, m. Thomas Axtell.
Joseph Cook, b. March 28, 1788, m. Kesiah Dillie, Mary Dodd, and Bethany Axtell.

38. Thomas Riggs[6] (son of Thomas,[5] of Basking Ridge, Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., December 13, 1742. His name appears on the land records of Somerset County, N. J., as early as 1767. He married Rhoda Tuttle, March 3, 1767, who was born June 25, 1748, and died April 23, 1801. He married a second wife, Sarah Carr, 1802, who survived him, but left no issue. He died October 17, 1824. His children were as follows:

Sarah, b. August 19, 1768, m. Thomas Kinnan.
Moses, b. July 6, 1770, removed to Indiana.
Isaac Tuttle, b. October 26, 1772, removed to Illinois.
Stephen, b. March 4, 1775, d. August 1, 1827.
Thomas, b. June 21, 1778, d. 1851.
Samuel, b. August 22, 1781, m. Zeruiah Seward.
Eunice, b. June 8, 1784, m. Rev. Moses Pierson; 2d, Mr. Sanders.
Daniel Lewis, b. March 24, 1786, d. October 4, 1798.
John Meeker, b. August 27, 1788, died young.

39. Jonathan Riggs[6] (son of Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the home of his father at Basking Ridge, N. J., about 1740. He married Mary Hampton about 1765, and was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. Removed with his family to Washington County, Pa., then known as "The Redstone Country." Two or three years afterward he removed farther north and west into Mercer County in the same State, settling there prior to 1779. About the year 1817 he removed to Hubbard, Trumble County, Ohio, and died near Sheakleyville in Mercer County, Pa., April 2, 1836, and is buried at Fairfield Cemetery in the same county. The order and dates of the births of his children are mere approximations. There were nine of them, as follows:

Joseph, b. about 1766.
Jemima, b. 1768, m. John Brown, and lived till January 1, 1852.
John, b. about 1770, m. Miss Brown.
Hannah, b. about 1772, m. William Budd, Sharon, Pa.
Eunice, b. about 1778, m. John Budd.
Rhoda, b. December 27, 1782, m. Leal Axtell.
Jonathan, b. about 1785, m. Drusilla Toland.
Elizabeth, b. December 12, 1789.
Mary, b. about 1791, m. John Lyon, and lived near Cadiz Ohio.

40. Josiah (Junia) Riggs[6] (son of Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Morristown, N. J., February 9, 1755. He was baptized and married and conveyed land under the name of "Junia," but he was called Josiah in the family, and his father so designated him in his will. October 26, 1783, he married Jemima Cooper, who was born April 1, 1756, and died April 3, 1836. He was a farmer, lived near New Vernon in Morris County, N. J., and died December 23, 1831, leaving the following family.

Isaac, b. October 7, 1784, m. Patience Wade; 2d, Elizabeth Miller.
Rhoda, b. September 6, 1787, m. Lewis Ford.
Abraham, b. February 21, 1791.
Gideon, b. January 28, 1793, d. October, 1873.

41. Caleb S. Riggs[6] (son of Joseph, Esq.,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., about 1755. There was a Smith Riggs in the Revolutionary army, and as

Caleb was named after the Rev. Caleb Smith, at one time pastor of the church at Orange, it may be presumed that he was in the army. He married Abigail Burnet, and he had a family of one son and six daughters. Two of the daughters died unmarried, and the son died also leaving no heirs. He was a very prominent lawyer in the chancery courts, and he practised a number of years in New York. After 1825 his name disappears from the public records of Newark, and it thus becomes evident he died about that time.

42. John Riggs[6] (son of John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., August 31, 1735. No record has been found of his marriage. The traditions of the family go to show that he lived at Oxford, Conn., and owned a saw-mill at that place. There was a hill or mountain at the rear of his house, where it was supposed that precious metals were found. In the early years of this century he removed with his family to Oneida County, N. Y., and about 1820–22 he took up his residence with his son James at Turin, N. Y., where he died, May, 1823. Nothing has been discovered of his descendants beyond the two sons here given:

James, b. November 9, 1758, m. Sarah Clark, who died at Turin, 1828.
John, b. about 1760.

43. Jeremiah Riggs[6] (son of Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Litchfield, Conn., July 1, 1750. He was well educated and was probably intended for the ministry. He married Anna Woodruff about 1771, and they lived at Litchfield till the ninth child was seven years old, when they removed to Livonia, Livingston County, N. Y., about the year 1800. The wife and mother died September 1, 1808. Soon after, Jeremiah returned to Connecticut and married a second wife, remaining there till her death, and then returned to his children at Livonia. He continued to live among his children until he died in 1820, and he was laid by the side of his first wife in the Livonia Cemetery. His children were as follows, with dates and order estimated, chiefly:

Esther, b. about 1772, m. Eldad Gibbs.
Samuel, b. about 1774, m. Catherine Shaw, in Conn.; 2d, Betsey Rigby.

Jeremiah, b. March 2, 1778, m. Lucy Peck in Connecticut.
Susan, b. about 1780, m. Jonathan Scott, a teacher.
Anna, b. about 1782, m. John Doolittle.
Clarissa, b. March 2, 1786, m. Daniel Crockett; 2d, David George.
Ransom, b. March 6, 1789, m. Sarah Tremain.
Lorin, b. 1791, d. at two years of age.
Harvey, b. August 15, 1793, m. Mary Tufts, April, 1813.

44. Jabez Riggs[6] (son of Daniel,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., January 26, 1750. The following extract from a diary still preserved at Orange tells a sad story: "1776, Sunday, 15 Sept. Died Jabez Riggs. Sunday 22nd, we buried his third, two of them, a son and a daughter were in their prime, cut off in the full bloom of youth. Thursday 24th, then died his wife also."

45. Edward Riggs[6] (son of John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby or Oxford, Conn., April 24, 1737, and May 17, 1759, he married Lois Osborne, of Waterbury, Conn. We have no definite knowledge of this member of the family. Children as follows:

Moses, b. April 10, 1760, m. Susanna Tucker, 1780.
Edward, b. January 24, 1762.
David, b. August 14, 1765.
Thomas, b. about 1767.
Isaac, b. about 1769.

46. Joseph Riggs[6] (son of Miles[5] the original, Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Stamford, Conn., May 18, 1738. In 1761 he married his cousin, Mary Keeler, and about 1762 a son was born named Daniel, and Mary, the mother, did not live long afterward. September 18, 1764, Joseph took Margaret Resseguie as his second wife. She was born at Norwalk, Conn., February 20, 1741, and lived till October 10, 1842, almost one hundred and two years old. Joseph died June 15, 1805. The following are the seven children of this family:

Daniel, b. about 1762, m. Susanna Lobdell, lived at Ridgefield.
James, b. June 29, 1765, m. Sarah Miles.

Miles, b. September 10, 1767, m. Susan Taylor, widow of Mr. Patchen.
Ira, b. November 24, 1769, d. December 23, 1771.
Timothy, b. October 28, 1772; lived at Fort Plain, N. Y.
Sarah, b. May 6, 1778, m. Raymond Taylor of West Troy, N. Y.
Esther, b. June 18, 1784, m. Mr. Beckwith.

47. David Riggs[6] (son of David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Basking Ridge, N. J., about 1749, and probably grew to manhood there, as he married Sallie Cox, a near relative of his mother's, in 1777. They lived in Monmouth County for some years, and there is a tradition that their eldest son was born the day of the battle and not far from the battlefield of Monmouth. About the close of the century the family removed to what became Wayne County, N. Y. For the details of the family we have nothing but the dim recollections of the descendants.

Peter, b. June 28, 1778, m. Harriet Savage; four sons, two daughters.
Phineas Cox, b. April 21, 1794, m. Asenah Smiley; seven children.
William, b. about 1780, m. Betsey Tomkins; five children.
Solomon, b. about 1782, had three children, d. at Brookville.
Phœbe, b. about 1784, m. Elijah Holcomb, had nine children.
Polly, b. about 1786, m. James Pollock, Ontario County.
Sally, b. about 1790, m. Gilbert Van Mater, Wayne County, N. Y.
Dorcas, b. about 1792, m. John Reed, Wayne County, N. Y.; had issue.

48. Joseph Riggs[6] (son of David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., April 24, 1740. He was a farmer, and bought from his father, David, the farm upon which he lived and died. He spent one summer clearing up a piece of land and raised a crop on it, before he was married. The next year he married Leah Cosad, daughter of Jacob Cosad, then of Sussex County, N. J. She was of the true Dutch stock, born July 8, 1743, and died February 27, 1827. He was energetic and successful, and was a leading man in his vicinity. He was not a member of the church, but for many years was a frequent attendant, with his family, at the Presbyterian Church at Cranbury, where he was laid by the side of his wife Leah, February 26, 1829. He is generally classified as the head of the Hightstown branch of the family. His children were as follows:

Elizabeth, b. September 29, 1762, m. Enoch Hankins, 1783.

Edward, b. May 21, 1764, m. Mary Higbee, 1785, Allegheny Co., Pa.
Lucretia, b. July 30, 1766.
John, b. March 25, 1769, m. Sophia Van Wickle, went to Lyons, N. Y.
Jacob, b. April 23, 1771, d. November 5, 1774.
Jane, b. June 15, 1773.
Lewis, b. August 22, 1778, m. Ida Bergen, daughter of George Bergen.
Hannah, b. April 19, 1782, m. Elijah Davis, 1802.

49. Phineas Riggs[6] (son of David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., in 1747. He was a farmer, and bought from his father, David, the farm on which he lived, reared his family, and died, adjoining that of his brother Joseph (above) in the immediate vicinity of Hightstown, N. J. He married Mary Stout, and with his family he worshipped with the Baptist people. He died 1813, and was buried in the Baptist burying-ground. He had eight children, as given below, but the order and dates are estimated only.

David, b. about 1768, m. Jane Hulse; settled in Wayne County, N. Y.
Samuel, b. about 1770, m. Elizabeth Ashley, and d. 1826.
Benjamin, b. about 1773, m. Elizabeth Combs; settled in Wayne County, N. Y.
Joseph, b. Sept. 18, 1788, m. Susan Applegate, d. at Lyons, N. Y., 1855.
Mary, b. about 1792.
Lydia, b. about 1794, m. Stacey Tindale.
Elizabeth, b. about 1796, m. Perrine.

50. John Humphreys[6] (son of Rev. Daniel Humphreys and his wife, Sarah Riggs,[5] daughter of Capt. John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., January 3, 1744. Married Rachel Durand, February 11, 1773. He was a farmer at Derby, Conn., with a large family and many hired men. His wife was celebrated for efficiency in the management of her household on a large scale. The children were as follows:

John Humphreys, b. February 11, 1774. He was a lawyer; died 1826.
Sally Humphreys, b. August 19, 1775, d. 1812.
Polly Humphreys, b. February 1, 1777, d. at Erie, Pa., 1848.
Daniel Humphreys, b. May 4, 1779, d. 1807.
Anne Humphreys, b. December 9, 1781, d. at Erie, Pa., 1875.
Susie Humphreys, b. December 24, 1785, d. 1810.
David Humphreys, b. January 28, 1786, d. 1814.
Billy Humphreys, b. May 16, 1788, d. at Ashtabula, Ohio, 1877.

51. Maj. Elijah Humphreys[6] (son of Rev. Daniel Humphreys and his wife, Sarah Riggs,[5] daughter of Capt. John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., April 27, 1746. He was Town Clerk of Derby a number of years, and was highly esteemed as a most reliable man. He married Anna Mansfield, a daughter of Rev. Dr. Mansfield, an Episcopal clergyman at Derby, who, like many of his brethren, was a strong adherent of the mother country. His son-in-law, Elijah, was a major in the American army, and family traditions say that on a certain occasion, when the doctor was seeking to pass within the English lines of Long Island, the Major captured him, and held him a prisoner for a time, not allowing him to exercise his clerical functions without a guard of soldiers present to pull him down on the first intimation of a sentiment in favor of the English. This was considered pretty harsh treatment, and the major appointed his brother John to act as censor instead of the guard of soldiers. Another tradition is that during the war the Major had three horses shot under him. His children were as follows:

Anna Humphreys, b. September 14, 1775, d. in Illinois, 1850.
Sally Humphreys, b. December 22, 1777, d. 1865.
Elijah Humphreys, b. October 12, 1779, d. in New York City, 1834.
Betsey Humphreys, b. October 10, 1781, d. 1864.
David Humphreys, b. Februray 26, 1784, d. in New Orleans, 1809.

52. Daniel Humphreys[6] (son of Rev. Daniel Humphreys and his wife, Sarah Riggs,[5] daughter of Capt. John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., May 18, 1740. He graduated at Yale College, 1757, when he was only seventeen years old. Studied law, settled in Portsmouth, N. H., was State's Attorney for many years, and lived till September 30, 1827. We have not learned whether he was married, and we have no trace of a family.

53. Gen. David Humphreys[6] (son of Rev. Daniel Humphreys and his wife, Sarah Riggs,[5] daughter of Capt. John Riggs,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., July 10, 1752. As a boy he was passionately fond of

books, and his father sent him to Yale College at the early age of fifteen, where he graduated with distinguished honors in 1771. He became noted for his poetical tastes while at college. When the Revolutionary War broke out he was commissioned as a captain, and soon after was appointed aid-de-camp to General Putnam. Sometime afterward Washington took him on his own staff as aid-de-camp and private secretary. At the battle of Yorktown he had a separate command, in which position he greatly distinguished himself as a man of courage and brains. When the British surrendered Colonel Humphreys had the distinguished honor of receiving from Lord Cornwallis the English colors, and by special appointment of Washington carried them to Congress. In the following November the Congress voted him an elegant sword. Under Jefferson he was appointed secretary of legation at Paris, then Minister to Portugal, then to Spain. He remained in Spain till 1802, and while he was looking after the diplomatic welfare of his country, he perfected and carried out a purpose that has added many millions to the wealth of this continent. In Spain he carefully studied the character of the best Merino sheep, the quality of their wool and of the cloths which its manufacture produced. He went forward at his own cost and shipped a hundred head to this country, in a small sailing vessel of two hundred tons, and ninety-one head arrived safely at his home in Derby, Conn. These were the first Merino sheep to reach this country. He also engaged largely, for that period, in the manufacture of cloths, and it is said that the cloth of the suit in which Thomas Jefferson was inaugurated President was made and presented to him by General Humphreys. Practically nothing seems to be known of General Humphreys' domestic relations, except that he married an English lady of vast wealth, and that her home was in Boston, but her name has not been found, nor the names of any children that may have been born to them. He died February 21, 1818, and was buried in the New Haven Cemetery, where his monument stands. During the Revolutionary War his rank was that of "Colonel" and the advanced title of "General" was conferred by his own State, when he was appointed to the command of the militia of Connecticut on the breaking out of the War of 1812.

55. Aaron Riggs[6] (son of Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Morristown, N. J., September 12, 1756. On June 29, 1787, he united with the church, and on June 12, 1811, he and his wife Abigail were dismissed to go to the "Western country," which in this case was understood to be Seneca County, N. Y. Children as follows:

Susannah Wood, b. March 2, 1783, m.
Mary, b. August 14, 1788.
Rachel, b. October 11, 1790.
Phœbe, b. January 25, 1797.

56. Miles Riggs[6] (son of Miles,[5] original, Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Orange, N. J., May 20, 1748. He became a farmer in Connecticut. He seems to have been twice married, first to Patty Bull, by whom he had a son named Miles, and second to Abigail Cowles, by whom he had three sons and a daughter, as given below:

Miles, b. December 20, 1777, m. Hannah Benedict, of Danbury, Conn.
Joseph, b. February 2, 1780, m. Annie Clark, April 4, 1807.
Eden, b. June 30, 1785, m. Thankful Harmon.
Lewis, b. January 16, 1789, m. Fanny Olmstead; 2d, Sarah Burke.
Delina, b. October 6, 1796, m. Henry Pinney.

57. Cyrenus Riggs[6] (son of Joseph, Esq.,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Orange, N. J., about 1750. He married Esther Crane, daughter of Samuel Crane. As a soldier in the Revolution he was credited to Bergen County, N. J., and no doubt lived there. About 1791 they removed to Amsterdam, N. Y. The date of marriage has not been determined, nor the number of their children, five of whom, however, have been established with certainty, as follows:

Isaac, b. November 8, 1779, m. Catherine Seaman and had issue.
Electa, b. about 1781, m. David Crane, of Crane's Village.
Ogden, b. about 1783, m. Joanna Crane, of Crane's Village.
Abraham, b. about 1785, m., and had issue.
Mary, b. about 1787, m. Charles Green, of Crane's Hollow, N. Y.

58. Josiah Riggs[6] (son of Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Stamford, Conn., May 18, 1736, and was about sixteen years old when his father was drowned in New York harbor. He married Experience Davis and lived at North Salem, Westchester County, N. Y., where his children

were born. We have no dates and very little knowledge of this family. The five children are represented as follows:

Rebecca, b. about 1766.
Miles, b. about 1768, m. Lydia Northrop.
Elizabeth, b. about 1770, m. James Leason.
Polly (Mary), b. about 1772.
Josiah, b. about 1774.

59. Zenas Riggs[6] (son of Reuben,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Bottle Hill (Madison), N. J., January 5, 1760, and spent most of his life at Vernon, N. J., and died there August 14, 1847. He married October 22, 1780, a young widow, Mrs. Jemima Richards, who was born April 29, 1758, and died at Vernon, March 15, 1833. He was a farmer and settled at Vernon, where all his children were born. From his will it appears that he married again, a wife named Sarah, and that she survived him. He entered the Colonial Army at the age of seventeen, and was in a number of skirmishes as well as the battle of Cowpens. In religious belief the members of this family were Baptists. His children were as follows:

Silas, b. August 3, 1781, m. Mary Roorback, April 24, 1799.
Susannah, b. August 20, 1784, m. John Wilkins, 1804.
Samuel, b. April 8, 1787, m. Susannah Van Campen.
John, b. April 21, 1789, m. Susannah Van Fleet.
William, b. May 28, 1792, m. Julia Force.
Hannah, b. April 2, 1794, m. Samuel M'Affee.
Ebenezer Bradford, b. December 24, 1796, m. Mary Brown.

60. Gideon Riggs[6] (son of Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Morristown, N. J., September 9, 1753. About 1786 he married Rachel Minthorn, and September 17, 1786, they renewed the baptismal covenant and became full members of the church. Sometime after 1790, I think, he removed to the region of Cincinnati, Ohio.

Sarah, b. December 3, 1780.
Ashbel, b. March 9, 1786.
Calvin, b. June 1, 1788.
Henry, b. September 25, 1790.

61. David Riggs[6] (son of Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Morris

County, N. J., November 8, 1749, and went with his father, when a boy, to North Carolina. He settled first in Stokes County, as a farmer, where he married Miriam Wright, and she bore him nine children. The date of her death is not given. In 1810 he removed to Williamson County, Tenn., and in 1815 he married Sophia Dempsey, who bore him an only son, Rev. Adam S. He then removed his location and settled in the adjoining counties of Marshall and Bedford. Nearly all the descendants of his numerous family are or were farmers, and they are now widely scattered through the other Southern States, and have filled many positions of honor and trust in both Church and State. He died at Shelbyville, Tenn., in the eighty-eighth year of his age. His children were as follows:

Rebecca, b. 1772, m. John Boyd, d. 1854; left issue.
Zadok, b. 1774, d. 1826.
Joel, b. 1776, settled in Alabama, d. 1835.
Elizabeth, b. 1778, m. Nimrod Fielder, d. 1851.
Sarah, b. 1781, m. John De Triest, d. 1828.
David, b. 1784, never married, d. 1844.
Edward, b. 1786, d. 1824.
Miriam, b. 1788, m. John Kennedy, had issue, d. 1852.
Gideon, b. 1790, m. Mary Reynolds, had second and third wives also.
Rev. Adam Springs, b. June 6, 1816, m. Sarah M. Hurt, d. Oct. 29, 1871.

62. Zadok Riggs[6] (son of Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Morris County, N. J., about 1753, and went with his father, when a small boy, to North Carolina. He was a blacksmith and farmer, and was sheriff of Surrey County, N. C., about 1788, and had a land grant from the State of North Carolina in Surrey County, 1792. He seems to have removed to Warren County, Ky., and to have remained there a number of years. He then pushed off for the "Platte Purchase" in Missouri, taking Illinois on the way, where his son Scott remained, but his other sons, Silas and James, went with him. Very little is known of his family history, and the name of his wife has not come to light, and for a long time I was in doubt as to whether he was a son of Timothy. It was maintained by some of his descendants that Timothy left ten sons, while others argued they could count only eight, and hence that was supposed to be correct, but the two missing sons have come to light, and

they are Zadok and Clisby. Zadok died in Missouri, aged about ninety-three years. He left the following sons:

Scott, b. March 20, 1779, m. Hannah Berry.
James, b. about 1781.
Samuel, b. about 1783.
Zadok, b. about 1785.
Silas, b. about 1787.

63. Timothy Riggs, 2d[6] (son of Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]). This was the youngest son and was born in North Carolina about 1760, and barely escaped service in the Revolutionary War. Soon after the war he married Nancy Welch and settled in Missouri. He was an anti-Slavery Democrat, and a leading member of the Baptist Church. He lived to a very old age, and died at the house of his son William in Missouri, 1831. The following were their children:

William, b. about 1785, m.; left four sons and five daughters.
Thomas, b. about 1787, m. Leah Hunt, 1807; four sons, six daughters.
Reuben, b. about 1789, m. Anna Fletcher.
John, b. about 1791, d. young.
Rev. Samuel, b. about 1793; was a minister in the M. E. Church.
Enoch, b. about 1795, d. young.
Joshua, b. about 1797, d. young.
Hannah, b. about 1800, m. Isaac Clark.
Daniel, b. about 1802, m. Mehala Chapman.

64. Ruben Riggs[6] (son of Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in North Carolina about 1770. It is not known when nor to whom he was married. He lived for a time in Middle Tennessee, and then removed to Warren County, Ky., where he made a long stay. But not satisfied he pushed on to the frontiers in Missouri, where he made his final settlement. His children were as follows:

Nancy, b. about 1797, m. Mr. Patterson.
John, b. February 15, 1799, m. Martha Riggs, daughter of Daniel.
Peter, b. about 1801.
Jonathan, b. about 1803.
Isaac, b. about 1805.
Jesse, b. about 1807.

Reuben, b. about 1810.
Henry, b. about 1812.
Catharine, b. about 1814, m. Mr. Bolinger.
David C., b. about 1816.

66. Philip Riggs[6] (son of David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Western Pennsylvania, 1744. He was a farmer and married Polly Pierce, who was the mother of all his children. He removed to Benton Centre, Yates County, N. Y., 1795. After his settlement there he lost his wife and married again; he lost the second also and married again; and again and again, until he had lost and buried five wives. This remarkable succession of family misfortunes and the prompt effort to restore the losses gave Philip the sobriquet of "The Widower from Pennsylvania." In 1821 he passed away himself in his seventy-seventh year, and was buried by the side of his wives. Local history speaks of the four sons and five daughters as "noted for their intelligence and popularity in Yates County." For these nine children we have neither order nor dates, but we can safely place them in the last quarter of that century. Like many others of their immediate kindred, this family seems to have been prominent in the Baptist faith.

Benjamin.
Reuben.
Mary.
Anna.
Susan.
David.
John.
Hannah.
Betsey.

67. Parmenas Riggs[6] (son of Daniel,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born June 8, 1755, on the home farm in Newark Township, which he inherited from his father. Nothing is known of his history, except that he was a soldier in the Revolution. He had a family of two sons and three daughters, but the name of his wife has not been discovered, and as she is not mentioned in his will, we may conclude she was not then living. His will was dated April 19, 1801, and probated May 26, 1801. As the three daughters were still minors, and as the oldest one, Phœbe, had a bequest in her

grandfather's will of 1786, we have a guide in approximating the dates of his children.

Daniel, b. about 1778.
Parmenas, b. about 1780.
Phœbe, b. about 1784.
Lydia, b. about 1787.
Mary, b. about 1790.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

70. Samuel Riggs[7] (son of John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., August 7, 1770. Nothing is known of the history nor of the family to which his wife belonged. She is simply remembered as Charity. To this pair twenty-one children were born, many of them dying in infancy. Those on the family record are as follows:

Eunice, b. June 27, 1797.
Ebenezer and twin mate, d.
Lemon, b. July 19, 1799, d. April 12, 1842.
Elizabeth, b. August 2, 1801, d. June 20, 1818.
Anna, b. August 2, 1801 (twin with Elizabeth), d. 1874.
Pierpont, b. May 18, 1803, d. October 28, 1825.
Charity, b. April 9, 1805, d. November 5, 1819.
Anson, b. April 19, 1807.
Jane, b. November 14, 1809, d. September 15, 1820.
Samuel, b. April 29, 1818.

71. John Riggs[7] (son of John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., December 22, 1771, and died at Oxford, Conn., November 14, 1855. He first married Mary Beecher, who died December 16, 1827, and second Betsey Hawkins March 6, 1829, who died without issue, July 18, 1849. His children were as follows:

Maria, b. January 16, 1793, d. June 4, 1813.
Laura, b. May 7, 1795, m. John Davis, d. 1854.
Mary, b. March 13, 1798, m. John S. Moshier, d. February 9, 1877.
John Harpin, b. June 6, 1801, d. October 10, 1805.
Lucinda, b. May 20, 1803, m. Warren French, d. 1876.
Thirza, b. October 20, 1807, m. John Humphreys; 2d, Joshua Kendall.

John, b. October 25, 1811, d. November 14, 1855.
Harpin, b. December 9, 1813, m. Harriet Upson, 1840.
Henry, b. January 15, 1816, m. Anne Bradley, d. 1864.

72. Leveret Riggs[7] (son of John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., and reared with his father. He was born July 17, 1788, and died September 8, 1848. In 1812 he married Betsey Hawkins, who was born 1789, and died February 29, 1816. He afterward married his second wife, Rachel Chatfield, by whom he had five children. With the exception of the first two by the first wife, no dates have been found.

Sarah Maria, b. July 22, 1813.
Betsey, b. August 31, 1815.
Clark, b. about 1818.
Elliott, b. about 1820.
Eliza, b. about 1822.
Charles, b. about 1824.
Nancy, b. about 1826.

73. Joseph Riggs[7] (son of John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., October 11, 1775, and died February 10, 1850. As the third son it is presumed he grew up with his father at Oxford. He married October 2, 1799, Lydia Alling, who was born March 25, 1777, and died December 7, 1864. Nothing in his history has come to light, except his children, as follows:

David Noyes, b. June 12, 1800, d. July 20, 1860.
Minerva, b. December 6, 1801, m. Woodruff Candee.
Merit, b. January 21, 1804, m. Thirza Smith, and had issue.
Julia, b. April 15, 1806, d. March 9, 1855.
Harriette, b. July 29, 1809, d. April 12, 1878, m. Mr. Wooster.
Mary, b. July 15, 1811, d. September 1, 1846, m. Mr. Hart.
John, b. March 13, 1815, d. October, 1863.
Harpin, b. August 19, 1817.
Lucy Ann, b. September 7, 1821, d. August 15, 1842, m. Mr. Tyrrell.

74. Major Gideon Riggs[7] (son of John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., January 30, 1782. In November, 1804, he marrried

Susan Pitcher, who was born December 28, 1780. In the War of 1812 he entered the military service in command of a company of infantry, and after two years he was promoted to the rank of major, which position he held till the close of the war. In 1816 he went to the New Connecticut, as the reserve in Ohio was then called, and purchased land at Kirtland in Geauga County. In the spring of 1817 he removed with his family to the then wilderness, taking with him, in addition to the usual outfit of the emigrant, some forty-five head of fine wool sheep. After a few years he sold out and removed to Rome in Ashtabula County. About 1852 he removed to Franklin County, Iowa, and died there in 1860, greatly respected by all who knew him. His children were as follows:

Dwight, b. May 12, 1807.
Harpin, b. April 12, 1809.
Burr, b. April 17, 1811.
Dr. John, b. December 20, 1812.
Maryette, b. February 10, 1816, d. September 25, 1822.
Harriette, b. June 11, 1818.
Adaline, b. December 20, 1819.

75. James Riggs[7] (son of John,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., November 9, 1758. In 1778 he married Sarah Clark, who was born August 7, 1757, and died at Turin, N. Y., where she was buried December 26, 1825. James afterward removed to the town of Lee in Oneida County, N. Y., and married Mrs. Cleveland, a widow, with whom he lived till his death September 22, 1839. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and a Methodist in his form of worship and belief. His children were all by his first wife, as follows:

Rebecca, b. August 7, 1780, m. Mr. Demorest.
Sarah, b. January 27, 1782.
Abigail, b. May 29, 1784, d. unmarried February 23, 1806.
George, b. December 4, 1786, d. in western New York, July 24, 1857.
James, b. April 10, 1789.
Clark, b. April 12, 1791, m. Thankful Spinning.
Hannah, b. August 18, 1793, m. and buried three husbands, d. 1879.

76. Rev. Elias Riggs[7] (son of Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Mendham, N. J.,

April 1, 1770, and was for a time tutor in a college. He married Margaret Congar, widow of David Hudson, of Newark, N. J., and daughter of David Congar, of New Providence, N. J. He preached a few years at Perth Amboy, N. J., and settled and was installed pastor of the Presbyterian Church at New Providence in 1807. He was an able and successful pastor, and continued in charge of this church till he died, February 25, 1825. His children were as follows:

Rev. Joseph Lewis, b. March 19, 1809, m. Elizabeth Ann Roosa.
Rev. Elias, D.D., LL.D., b. Nov. 19, 1810, m. Martha J. Dalzell.
Mary, b. 1812, d. in infancy.
Margaret, b. July 11, 1813, m. James M. Ray, Indianapolis.
Hannah, b. Aug. 16, 1815, m. Rev. J. G. Monfort, D.D., Cincinnati, O.
Phœbe, b. July 17, 1817, m. Rev. Samuel S. Potter, Cincinnati, O.
David B., b. 1819, d. in infancy.
Elizabeth, b. December 28, 1820, m. A. R. Forsyth, Greensburg, Ind.

77. Samuel Riggs[7] (son of Phineas,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Hightstown, N. J., March 15, 1770. The name and family of his wife are not known. He was a farmer and died August 23, 1824, and was buried by the side of his father in the Baptist burying-ground at Hightstown. His children were as follows:

Mary, b. about 1800; nothing further known.
Philip, b. about 1802.
Hannah, b. March 10, 1806, m. Mr. Dey, and left issue.
Benjamin A., b. October 19, 1811, d. at Jerseyville, Ill., 1879.
Ann, b. about 1817.

78. Silas Riggs[7] (son of Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Mendham, N. J., July 14, 1779, and died at Succasunna, N. J., June 5, 1847. On September 28, 1803, he married Harriet Rose, daughter of David and Mary Rogers Rose, who was born at Southampton, L. I., June 17, 1784, and died October 16, 1853. He was a farmer, and in connection with that business carried on a tannery at Succasunna, where he lived. He was a man of intelligence and influence in his community. Children as follows:

Mary R., b. July 28, 1805, d. September 18, 1806.
Nancy Herrick, b. July, 1807, m. Caleb Wheeler, Sparta, N. J.

Dr. Jetur Rose, b. Jan. 20, 1809, never married, d. Nov. 5, 1869.
Albert Rose, b. March 6, 1812, m. Nancy Stanborough.
Silas Alexander, b. December 6, 1813, m. Mary Clark.
Elizabeth Brown, b. Jan. 19, 1816, m. Alpha Durham, of Pennsylvania.
Edward H., b. February 14, 1818, d. at Smithfield, Ky.
Harriet Rose, b. September 13, 1820, m. Rev. Erastus Ripley.
Emma L., b. November 16, 1824, d. April 7, 1833.
Charles Warren, b. October 6, 1827, d. March 1, 1848.

79. James Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Stamford, Conn., June 29, 1765. On January 22, 1789, he married Sarah Miles, of New Milford, Conn., who was born August 15, 1770, and died April 15, 1853. James was the first child of Joseph's second wife, Margaret Resseguie. They lived at Sherman, Conn., and he died Feburary 9, 1854. Their children were as follows:

Stephen, b. September 13, 1790, m. Minerva Stone, February 20, 1813.
Alta, b. November 2, 1792, m. Isaac Hine.
Ann, b. January 27, 1795.
Joseph Miles, b. February 9, 1797, m. Daphne Holmes.
James Wooster, b. August 13, 1799, m. Mary Ann De Remer.
Phœbe Margaret, b. March 27, 1803, m. Benjamin Briggs.
Isaac, b. Aug. 18, 1805, m. Cornelia Louisa Leach.
Laura Candace, b. May 8, 1808, m. Peter Francis Leroy, of Michigan.
Elijah Belden, b. November 2, 1810, d. October 5, 1814.

80. John Riggs[7] (son of Reuben,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Warren County, Ky., February 15, 1799. In 1823 he married his cousin, Martha Riggs, daughter of Daniel, of Missouri, and in 1834 he removed to Berwick, Warren County, Ill. Their children were as follows:

Thomas, b. April 13, 1824.
John S., b. November 18, 1828.
Jesse, b. April 18, 1831.
Martha J., b. September 15, 1834.
Jasper N., b. April 18, 1836.
William, b. May 20, 1838.
Samuel, b. September 20, 1840.

81. Joseph Riggs[7] (son of Phineas,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Hightstown, N. J.,

September 18, 1788. He grew up a farmer, and February 10, 1810, he married Susannah Applegate, who was born August 4, 1791, and died September 12, 1828, leaving six children. On November 26, 1829, he married his second wife, Anna Van Mater, who was born April 20, 1793, and died at Lyons, N. Y., September 18, 1853. He had a farm at Arcadia, Wayne County, N. Y., and died there October, 1855, leaving the following children:

Mary Ann, b. March 5, 1811, m. Cyrus Morford, and d. 1836.
Joseph, b. June 8, 1814, m., had two daughters, and d. 1851.
Lydia, b. May 24, 1816, d. September 8, 1828.
Aaron, b. August 22, 1818. Lives at Lockport, N. Y.
Gilbert, b. March 8, 1821.
Susan, b. September 2, 1826, d. October 26, 1828.
Johnson V., b. September 9, 1830. Lives at Onargo, Ill.
Albert, b. April 17, 1832. Lives at Owatonna, Minn.

82. Edward Riggs[7] (son of Joseph[6] of Hightstown, David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Hightstown, N. J., July 21, 1764. When twenty years old he went West, and located on the waters of Short Creek, near Wheeling, W. Va. The following year he went to Pittsburg, Pa., where he married Mary Higbee in May, 1785. In 1786 he located on about four hundred acres of land, some ten miles southwest from Pittsburg, on the waters of Peters Creek, where he reared his family and spent the remainder of his days. He was a successful farmer, and in religious belief a Baptist. October 4, 1843, he died and was buried in the Peters Creek burying-ground of the Baptist Church, of later years known as Library. Children, as follows:

Nancy, b. June 20, 1787, m. Elijah Townsend, April 30, 1807.
Eleanor, b. November 10, 1791, m. Joseph Long, 1810.
Joseph, b. November 18, 1794, m. Sarah Cooper, 1821.
John, b. March 6, 1800, m. Mary Philips, January 15, 1821.
Edward, b. July 2, 1802, m. Hester Newmeyer, January 1, 1827.
Mary, b. May 11, 1810, m. Hiram Holmes, 1831, and d. 1853.

83. Jonathan Riggs[7] (son of Jonathan,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Mercer County, Pa., 1785. He bought land in Venango County, Pa., in 1804,

and married Drusilla Toland. About the time of his marriage he removed his family to Hubbard, Ohio, and died in 1824. His wife survived him till 1851, and was then laid by the side of her husband at Hubbard. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. His children were as follows:

John, b. October 30, 1811.
Mary, b. May 10, 1813, never married, d. at Hubbard, 1880.
Jonathan, b. September 30, 1816, m. Sarah Van Fleet, 1838.
Elizabeth, b. July 10, 1818, d. April 12, 1823.
Joseph, b. August 15, 1820, d. April 20, 1846.
William Budd, b. December 12, 1823, d. October 27, 1852.

84. Stephen Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Morristown, N. J., March 3, 1771. He was a blacksmith, and September 10, 1795, he married Annie Baird, daughter of Moses Baird, of Fayette County, Pa. He buried his wife August 5, 1829, and followed her to the grave, December 3, 1845. They had eleven children, as follows:

Joseph, b. July 2, 1796, m. Rebecca Gibson Baldridge.
Margaret, b. February 7, 1798, m. Rev. Robert Rutherford.
Hannah, b. December 30, 1799, m. Peter Eckley.
Harriet, b. November 5, 1801, m. William MacLaughlin.
Elizabeth, b. December 13, 1803, m. Amos Alford.
Jane, b. October 19, 1805, m. Rev. George G. Poage.
Annie, b. October 12, 1807, d. October 11, 1819.
Cyrus, b. November 11, 1809, d. July 21, 1811.
Rev. Stephen Return, b. March 23, 1812, m. Mary Ann C. Longley.
James Baird, b. July 23, 1814, d. May 25, 1827.
Moses Baird, b. January 28, 1816, m. Ruth Ann Roudebush.

85. Rev. Cyrus Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Morristown, N. J., October 15, 1774, and removed with his father to Amity in Washington County, Pa., 1795. For a time he was at Canonsburg Academy, with a view to preparing for the pulpit, but owing to some financial embarrassments of his father, he abandoned the classical course, and July 2, 1797, he was married to Mary, daughter of Edward Ross, of Washington County. He settled in Mercer County, Pa., and commenced to make himself a home in the wilderness. In two or three years Dr. John

McMillan, of blessed memory in all that region, found him, and pursuaded him to sell his little home and return to his studies. He followed this counsel, and graduated in 1803 in the second class graduated by Jefferson College, under the charter. He prosecuted his theological studies under the direction of Dr. McMillan, and was licensed to preach in 1805. In 1807 he was ordained by the Presbytery of Erie as pastor of the churches at Fairfield and Millcreek, where he remained till 1812. In 1814 he was installed pastor of the churches at Scrubgrass and West Unity, where he remained till 1834. In the autumn of 1835 he removed, with his family, to the State of Illinois, and settled for a short time at Macomb, in McDonough County. In 1838 he removed to Washington County in the same State, and continued to preach till his death, February 14, 1849. His wife had died previously, and their remains rest together at Elkhorn. Their children were as follows:

Hannah, b. Aug. 17, 1798, d. in Kan., Sept. 15, 1870, never married.
Jane, b. September 16, 1800, m. Stephen Greene, d. February 6, 1871.
Betsey, b. May 28, 1802, m. Robert Sloan, of Pennsylvania.
Achsah, b. May 22, 1804, m. Dr. John Coulter, of Pennsylvania.
Daniel Cook, b. April 5, 1806, m. Mary Ann Stewart.
Samuel Tait, b. February 9, 1808.
Rev. Cyrus Carpenter, D.D., b. April 13, 1810.
Mary Rachel, b. July 30, 1813, m. Joseph Blackman, d. 1862.

86. Isaac Riggs[7] (son of Junia,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at New Vernon, Morris County, N. J., October 7, 1784. He was twice married, and his eight children were all girls. The first two were from his first wife, Patience Wade. April 11, 1816, he married Elizabeth Miller, who was born December 22, 1793, and died August 1, 1872. He was a farmer, and was buried at New Vernon, January 18, 1861.

Caroline, b. about 1812, m. Henry Lewis.
Eliza, b. 1814, m. William Webb, of Chester.
Mary T., b. April 10, 1817.
Phœbe M., b. April 14, 1819.
Ann, b. October 15, 1821, d. February 2, 1848.
Harriet L., b. October 14, 1823.
Catherine J., b. February 11, 1828, m. Aaron S. Crane.
Jemima C., b. October 3, 1831, m. Goliah Egbert.

87. Samuel Riggs[7] (son of Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Litchfield, Conn., about 1774–75. On reaching maturity he first married Catharine Shaw, who lived but a year, and he then married Betsey Rigby and settled in Oxford, Conn. When their first child was six months old, the mother and babe removed with Jeremiah and part of his family to Livonia, N. Y., where she rejoined her husband Samuel, who had gone there in advance. They reared a family of eight children, as given below, and after the death of the mother, Samuel returned to Connecticut, and married a third wife, who survived the death of her husband, in 1848.

Merritt Woodruff, b. November 17, 1800, m. Harriet Kellogg, 1825.
William B., b. about 1802, m., had issue; d. in Naugatuck about 1891.
Samuel, b. about 1804, not m.
Joseph, b. about 1806.
Isaac, b. about 1808.
Harvey, b. about 1810, m., had issue.
Marcia, b. about 1812, m., had issue.
Esther, b. about 1814, m., had issue.

88. Moses Riggs[7] (son of Thomas,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., July 6, 1770. He married Sarah Paddleford, and lived in Bridgewater Township, Somerset County, N. J. About 1822 he was a citizen of Dearborn County, Ind., and sold lands that year to his brother Stephen in New Jersey. It appears he removed to Pittsfield, Ill., and died there June 5, 1853. He had three or four children, but we have no particulars concerning them.

89. Ransom Riggs[7] (son of Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Litchfield, Conn., March 6, 1789, and was married to Sarah Tremain at Yorktown, March 30, 1814; Sarah was born in Massachusetts, June 30, 1795. Ransom was a hatter and cloth dyer by trade, but being a man of superior mental force he became quite noted as an exhorter and preacher in the Baptist Church. As a grand-daughter remarked, "He preached for the good of the cause and worked for a living." In the spring of 1823 he built

a raft at Olean, N. Y., and embarked upon it with his family and effects, and floated down the Allegheny and Ohio Rivers to Indiana, the State of his destination. After some unpleasant experiences with malarial fevers, he settled on a farm in Johnson County, where they lived the balance of their days. Sarah, the wife and mother, died January 8, 1863, and Ransom, the head of the Riggs family in all that region, died of grief, January 16, 1863, and was buried by the side of her he loved so well. Their children are as follows:

Louisa, b. October 20, 1815, d. January 20, 1816.
Sophronia, b. January 12, 1817, m. Ambrose D. Barnett, 1840.
Samuel D., b. December 2, 1818, m. Grace Greenwood, 1847.
Susanna, b. January 30, 1821, m. John S. Burton, 1840.
Simeon T., b. May 2, 1823, m. Artimesy Kerlin, 1847.
Ransom, b. November 7, 1825, m. Catherine Vickerman, 1859.
Wilson T., b. February 22, 1828, m. Catherine Middleton, 1855.
Harvey, b. April 17, 1831, m. Ann Jane Middleton, 1856.
Martha, b. January 30, 1834, d. November 2, 1834, at Flat Rock.

90. Miles Riggs[7] (son of Miles[6] and Patty Bull, Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Norfolk, Conn., December, 20, 1777, and October 19, 1797, he married Hannah Benedict, of Danbury, Conn. He was a farmer, and about 1802 he removed from Norfolk to Butternuts, N. Y., and in two or three years to Lebanon, N. Y. Died in Kansas, 1871. This statement comes from one of his children, and I think is correct. His children were as follows:

Cyrus, b. July 29, 1800, m. Eliza W. Squire about 1820.
Martha, b. September 24, 1804, m. John Pringle and settled in Canada.
Louis, b. Nov. 5, 1808, at Lebanon, N. Y., m. Harriet A. Harris, 1838.
Martin, b. Oct. 17, 1811, at Lebanon, m. Jane Edgar, Oct. 17, 1831.

91. Joseph Riggs[7] (son of Miles[6] and Abigail Cowles, Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Norfolk, Conn., and there married Annie Clark. His birth was February 2, 1780, and his children were born in Norfolk, as follows:

George Washington, b. May 25, 1808, m. Marietta Wood at Leon, Wis.
Chauncey, b. Jan. 25, 1811, m. Lucinda Wood at Walcottville, Conn.
Norman, b. May 10, 1816, m. Matilda Cowles at Norfolk, Conn.
Mary, b. May 14, 1819, m. Frederic Bronson at North Canaan, Conn.
Maria, twin with Mary, m. Lamson Foote, a tanner in Canaan.

92. Miles Riggs[7] (son of Josiah,[6] eldest son of Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at North Salem, N. Y., about 1768. He married Lydia Northrop about 1790, and the following children were born to them at North Salem, N. Y.:

Harvey, b. Dec. 9, 1794, m. Deborah Lyon, '16, settled at Somers, N. Y.
Irena, b. April 18, 1796, m. Henry Canfield, a blacksmith, 1823.
Josiah Anson, b. June 13, 1799, m. Hester Ann Martin.
Henry, b. November 28, 1802, m. Harriet Gray; 2d, Charlotte Baxter.
Horace, b. July 25, 1806, m. Caroline Martin.

93. Jeremiah Riggs[7] (son of Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Litchfield, Conn., March 2, 1778, and learned the trade of a cloth dresser. January 9, 1803, he married Lucy Peck and settled at Avon, N. Y., where he built a grist and saw mill, with cloth-dressing and carding works attached. In this venture he prospered for a good number of years. In the War of 1812 he was commissary for Ball's regiment of mounted volunteers. He was next appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas by Gov. Daniel D. Tompkins. In 1828 he removed to Detroit, Mich., and was there appointed Master in Chancery by Gov. Lewis Cass, and for a time he was an overseer of Indian affairs in that territory. He was evidently a man of superior natural abilities, for he was a good writer on political questions and a popular public speaker, and was generally designated as "Judge Riggs." He made his residence at Fenton, Mich., and died there June 22, 1850, and was buried with Masonic honors. His wife Lucy had died after the birth of her fourth child, July 12, 1812, and Judge Riggs married Grace Bishop, October 31, 1813, by whom he had four children, and she died September 7, 1822. He then took a third wife in Mabel Kellogg, July 6, 1823, by whom he had two children, and they were all born at Avon, N. Y., except the last one, at Auburn, Mich. They are as follows:

Lauren P., b. November 3, 1803, m. Sarah Talmadge Hart.
Augustus C., b. July 26, 1805, m. Mary Buzzill; no issue.
Jeremiah W., b. April 6, 1808, m. Martha Ayers.
Frederic F., b. April 23, 1810, m. Evaline Bishop.
Lucy P., b. September 25, 1814.
Louisa B., b. April 20, 1816, m. Frederic C. Brooker.
Esther W., b. May 12, 1818.

John P., b. August 27, 1820.
Henry Clay, b. August 26, 1821, m. Martha Thompson.
Mary Louisa, b. February 4, 1830, m. Mr. Booth, of Oregon.

94. Phineas Cox Riggs[7] (son of David, Jr.,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born April 21, 1794, and in 1823 he married Asenath Smiley, who was born at Norwich, Chenango County, N. Y., January 6, 1805. He then moved and settled in the town of Ellery, Chautauqua County, N. Y., lumbering and farming till about 1833, when he removed to Harbor Creek, Erie County, Pa., and remained there till 1840, when he removed to Athens in Crawford County, Pa., where he remained till his death, December 12, 1874. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. Children as follows:

David, b. May 27, 1824, m. Sarah Evaline Thomas.
Charles William, b. August 24, 1826; an invalid, d. July 11, 1866.
Walter, b. July 11, 1828, m. Juliet Edson. He became a doctor.
John, b. May 20, 1830, m. Della Drake.
Jane Ann, b. October 2, 1835, d. May 1, 1874.
Electa, b. December 25, 1841, d. March 12, 1861.
James, b. April 2, 1838, m. Lavinia Doty, who d. 1866.

95. Peter Riggs[7] (son of David, Jr.,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Monmouth County, N. J., June 28, 1778, and went with his father, David, Jr., to Wayne County, N. Y. There he married Harriet Savage, and had five sons and two daughters, as follows: Dunham, Gilbert, Loren, Hiram, William, Cynthia, and Harriet. Part of this family, if not all, removed to Michigan, perhaps Belleville, in 1834.

96. Eden Riggs[7] (son of Miles[6] and Abigail Cowles, Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Norfolk, Conn., June 30, 1785, and was a farmer and shoemaker. He married Thankful Harmon and seems to have lived in his native place. Children, as follows:

Dr. Lewis, b. January 23, 1808, m. Eliza Ann Clark; settled in Franklinville, N. Y.
Laura, b. October 1, 1811, d. August 22, 1813.
Hiram Harmon, b. Nov. 21, 1813, m. Mary Ann Kilbourn; farmer.
Miles, b. March 17, 1819, m. Esther Potter; farmer in Norfolk.

97. Lewis Riggs[7] (son of Miles[6] and Abigail Cowles, Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Norfolk, Conn., January 16, 1789. He married Fanny Olmstead, who died March 26, 1814, and he took as his second wife Sarah Burke. His children are as follows:

Caroline, b. April 2, 1816, m. Augustus Miles, 1840.
Mary Abigail, b. April 18, 1818, d. October 18, 1832.
Lavancia, b. March 25, 1820, m. Thomas E. Kelsey.
Delina, b. June 9, 1823, at Homer, N. Y., m. Walter Payne.
Frederic Lewis, b. May 2, 1825, at Homer; a grocer.

98. Samuel Riggs[7] (son of Thomas, 2d,[6] of Basking Ridge, Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, August 28, 1781. He married Zeruiah Seward, of Walnut Grove, Morris County, N. J., and died at Green Pond, N. J., sometime previous to 1833. He left seven or eight children, but their ages cannot be given. Those remembered are: Nancy, m. Mr. McCoy; Eunice, m. Miranda Stone; Rhoda, m. Mr. Wheeler; Temperance, Abraham, Amy, and Sarah.

99. Isaac Tuttle Riggs[7] (son of Thomas, 2d,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., October 26, 1772. About 1802 he married Shuah Raynor, daughter of David Raynor of Long Island. She was born January 27, 1779, and died March 26, 1820. His business was that of a clothier, and in religious belief he was a Presbyterian. He removed to Ohio in July, 1829, with one son and two daughters, and thence to La Grange, Ill., in November, 1831, where he died April 1, 1850, and was buried at La Grange, Brown County, Ill. His children were:

Rhoda Tuttle, b. March 28, 1803, m. H. Barker.
Thomas Jefferson, b. March 21, 1808.
Elizabeth Lindsley, b. September 24, 1812, m. William Hall.
Mary Ann, b. December 10, 1815, m. J. P. Robertson.

100. Stephen Riggs[7] (son of Thomas, 2d,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Basking

Ridge, March 4, 1775. He married Phœbe Raynor, April 23, 1809, and died August 31, 1827. His widow survived him, and bought land the next year, and died April 24, 1833. The family consisted of eight children, as follows:

Irene, b. May 10, 1810, d. August 4, 1853.
Sarah Ann, b. June 13, 1812, d. December 5, 1845.
Daniel Lindsley, b. June 11, 1815.
Elizabeth, b. July 17, 1817; never married.
David Raynor, b. August 23, 1819, d. June 11, 1836.
Julietta, b. October 28, 1821; never married.
Joseph, b. October 27, 1824, d. February 28, 1833.
Hannah, January 20, 1827, d. May 8, 1833.

101. Thomas Riggs[7] (son of Thomas, 2d,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, June 21, 1778. We have no information as to this member of the family, except that he went to Illinois and died there about 1851.

102. Harvey Riggs[7] (son of Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Litchfield, Conn., August 15, 1793. He learned the shoemaker trade, wrote poetry, taught music, and made bass viols and played on them in the Baptist Church. He married Mary Tufts, a school teacher of Perry, N. Y., April 13, 1813. Three daughters were born to this union, as given below, and the mother died August 24, 1837, and was buried at Perry. Harvey then married Mary Philips. No children were born to this union, and the wife died. He, thirdly, married Mrs. Margaret Stowe, who died leaving one daughter whose name has not been furnished. On January 11, 1867, Harvey himself died, and was buried by the side of his first wife.

Merietta, b. August 19, 1817, m. George Taylor, 1836.
Amelia, b. August 7, 1819, m. William A. Sawyer, 1845.
Emily W., b. September 1, 1824, m. German Sweet, 1854.

103. Daniel Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Stamford about 1762, and was the only child of his mother, Mary Keeler. He mar-

ried Susanna Lobdell, and lived at Ridgefield, Conn., where the following children were born to them:

Samuel, b. May 20, 1785, m. Elizabeth Haight, of Dutchess Co., N. Y.
Isaac, b. March 5, 1787, m. Marinda Smith.
Polly, b. July 6, 1791, m. Lockwood Gray.
Daniel, b. May 16, 1793, m. Lumerec Ryerson.

104. Josiah Anson Riggs[7] (son of Miles[6] and Lydia Northorp, Miles[5] the original, Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at North Salem, N. Y., June 13, 1799. He married Hester Ann Martin. He was a mason and plasterer, and died August 18, 1874. Their children were as follows:

Melissa, b. at Fishkill, N. Y., d. of consumption.
Mary, b. at Beekman, N. Y., m. but died of consumption, 1867.
Northrop, b. February 20, 1825, m. Maria Catherine Terwilliger; settled at Dwight, Ill., 1855.
Lydia Ann, b. (no date), m. Thomas Smith from England.
Catherine Elizabeth, b. May 28, 1829, m. Eliphalet S. Rundell.
Phœbe Jane, b. Nov. 4, 1830, m. Job Benjamin, d. of consumption.
Thomas, b. November 6, 1831, d. 1869.
Harvey, b. Nov. 14, 1833, m. Sarah Ann Kyler; lived at Pontiac, Ill.
Caroline, b. June 19, 1835, m. Joseph Bently; she d. 1870.
Irena ——, d. of consumption.
Martin Smith, b. April 9, 1839, m. Mary Elizabeth Rogers.
Horace Miles, b. March 8, 1841, m. Maggie E. Frost.
William Henry, b. March 10, 1843, m. and lived at Streeter, Ill.
Charles Seaman, b. December 25, 1846; was born at Fishkill.

105. Miles Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Connecticut, September 10, 1767. He married, August 10, 1791, Susan Taylor (Patchen), the widow of Mr. Patchen, who had been killed by the Indians near Zanesville, Ohio, when on a surveying expedition. She was born in Connecticut, May 19, 1766, and died September 2, 1857. Miles was a farmer in Saratoga County, and removed to Groton in Tompkins County, N. Y., and died there May 12, 1840. Children were as follows:

Ira, b. May 7, 1792, m. Sally Bradley; 2d, Mrs. Grant.
Lewis, b. November 14, 1793, m. Lydia Childs.
Rev. Zenas, b. January 26, 1796, m., issue; Presbyterian minister.

Laura, b. January 1, 1798, m. Moses Lyon, d. November 6, 1844.
Alfred, b. June 20, 1800, m. Abigail Watson Tyler.
Horace Alexander, b. November 16, 1802, m. Abigail Dudley Morse.
George, b. February 15, 1806, m. Maria Powers.
Marilda Susan, b. June 12, 1809, d. May 29, 1875.

106. Lewis Riggs[7] (youngest son of Joseph[6] of Hightstown, N. J., David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the old homestead at Hightstown, N. J., August 22, 1778. He was a farmer, and during his long life he lived where he was born. At an early age he united with the Presbyterian Church of Cranbury, N. J. He married Ida Bergen, daughter of George Bergen, and August 5, 1847, he buried his wife in that churchyard. He was never a man of robust constitution, but he lived to the great age of nearly ninety-eight years, and on February 6, 1876, he was laid to rest by the side of his wife, Ida. His children were as follows:

John, b. November 24, 1802, d. September 29, 1823.
Joseph, b. August 22, 1804, d. August 22, 1807.
Helena, b. Sept. 15, 1806, m. Anthony Applegate, 1825, d. Feb. 3, 1835.
Marie, b. July 18, 1808, m. John Chamberlain, 1829, d. July 28, 1894.
Elias, b. September 15, 1811, m. Rachel Baird.
Catherine V., b. Nov. 4, 1813, m. John Duncan, 1834, d. March, 1853.
Joseph, b. June 6, 1816, d. November 17, 1819.
George Bergen, b. Aug. 27, 1818, m. Lydia Hampton; 2d, Sarah Perrine.
William S., b. March 17, 1821, m. Cornelia Ann Mount, 1841.

107. William Riggs[7] (son of David, Jr.,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Monmouth County, N. J., about 1780. Married Betsey Tompkins in Chautauqua County, Pa., and the following were their children: Tompkins, William, Riley, Catharine, and Sally. The family removed about 1830 to Southern Ohio, and I have no trace of them.

108. Harvey Riggs[7] (son of Miles[6] and Lydia Northrop, Miles[5] the original, Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at North Salem, N. Y., December 9, 1754. He married Deborah Lyon and settled at Somers, N. Y. He was a tailor and died August 9, 1832. His children were as follows:

James Alonzo, b. January 17, 1817, m. Charlotte Matilda Lahey, 1836.
Lydia, b. December 25, 1819, m. James Clark, a carriage builder.

Miles, b. May 13, 1821, farmer, m. Mary Jane Turner.
Irene Campbell, b. Sept. 7, 1826, m. Absalom Finch; went to Ohio.

109. Moses Riggs[7] (son of Edward,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Seymour, Conn., April 10, 1760, and while in his teens he entered the Revolutionary army and saw active service in the field. He married Susana Tucker, at Oxford, September 26, 1780, and from this union there were nine children. The order is probably right, and the years approximately so.

Sheldon, b. about 1781, m. Rebecca Lingham.
Leman, b. about 1783, m. Patty Clark.
Moses, b. about 1785, m. Gracie Holbrook.
Simon, b. about 1787, nothing known.
Thomas, b. about 1790, m. Wattie G. Smith.
Clara, b. about 1793, m. David Johnson.
Eliza, b. about 1795, m. Levi Johnson.
Harriet, b. about 1798, m. Daniel Holbrook.
Garry, b. about 1800, m. Sally Clark.

110. Timothy Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Connecticut, October 29, 1772. He was a farmer and lived near East Line in Saratoga County, N. Y. He married in Hilton, N. Y., October 27, 1796, Candace Weed, who was born in New Hampshire September 8, 1779. Timothy died at East Line, September 14, 1848, and his wife at Makta, N. Y., May 12, 1853. Their children were as follows:

Matilda, b. Nov. 8, 1797, m. Timothy Marvin, d. Sept. 25, 1842.
Minerva, b. Aug. 12, 1799, m. Joseph Wagner, d. Sept. 21, 1842.
Eli, b. August 28, 1802, m. Mary Eunice Soules; lived in Missouri.
John Weed, b. Aug. 26, 1804, m. Maria P. Gros, Johnsville, N. Y.
Alfred, b. October 8, 1806, m. Esther Romer, d. April 6, 1852.
Emeline, b. November 8, 1808, d. March 12, 1822.
Joseph, b. June 3, 1811, m. Alida Beekman. They lived in Detroit.
Hannah Margaret, Margaret Hannah } twins, b. July 21, 1813; both died in childhood.
Hannah Margaret, b. Jan. 17, 1817, m. John M. Olmstead, d. Sept., 1875.

111. Ebenezer Bradford Riggs[7] (son of Zenas,[6] Reuben,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Vernon,

N. J., December 24, 1796. He was a farmer and married, December 13, 1818, Mary Brown, daughter of David Brown, of Vernon, N. J., who was born November 12, 1800. In 1835 he removed from Vernon and settled at Wallpack in the same county. Two years later he went to Oxford in Warren County, and in April, 1840, he made his final removal, to Smithfield in Bradford County, Pa., where he died November 25, 1857. His children were as follows:

Charles Brown, b. March 5, 1820, m. Hannah Maria Tompkinson.
Alfred Magee, b. July 10, 1821, m. Jane Miller.
Marilda, b. November 11, 1823, m. Danvers Bourne.
William Lane, b. August 29, 1827, d. at Winnebago, Wis., 1852.
Samuel Thompson, b. Aug 30, 1831, m. Matilda Perkins, Nov. 1849.

112. Silas Riggs[7] (son of Zenas,[6] Reuben,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Vernon, N. J., August 3, 1781. He was a farmer, and married Mary Roorback, of Vernon, April 24, 1799. No list of his children has been furnished, and the two given below may fall far short of those that should be recorded. It seems that he died at Vernon, but we have no date of the event.

Rev. John, b. about 1802.
Amos, b. about 1804.

113. Samuel Riggs[7] (son of Zenas,[6] Reuben,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Vernon, N. J., April 8, 1787. He was a farmer, and January 26, 1811, he married Susannah Van Campen. He bought and sold lands from 1832 till 1846, and died at Hamburg, N. J., November 16, 1863. We have found only two sons.

Zenas D., b. about 1812.
Thompson D., b. about 1814; lives at Hamburg.

114. John Riggs[7] (son of Zenas,[6] Reuben,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Vernon, N. J., April 20, 1789. He married Susannah Van Fleet, April 22, 1815, and died at Vernon, May 12, 1832. His wife survived him, and removed to Leroy, Bradford County, Pa. We have no trace of any children.

115. William Riggs[7] (son of Zenas,[6] Reuben,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Vernon, N. J., May 28, 1792, and was still living at Hamburg, in the same county, in January, 1877. He married Julia Force, of Hamburg, January 28, 1813. He was a farmer and worshipped with the Baptists.

Horace, b. about 1816, not m.
Elias H., b. about 1818, m.; left two sons and one daughter.

116. Joseph Cook Riggs[7] (son of Joseph[6] of Amity, Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Morris County, N. J., March 28, 1788. He was the youngest of his father's family, and went with him to Washington County, Pa., in 1795, where he was reared on the farm. He was married three times, first to Kesiah Dillie, who bore him three children, as given below. The second wife was Mary Dodd, who lived but a short time, and had no children. His third wife was a Bethany Axtell, who became the mother of seven children, as given below. He lived several years on the farm of his father at Amity, but he did not own it. He sold out his interest there and bought another farm on the edge of Greene County. There he became involved in security debts, and his farm was sold from him. He then lived the life of a renter, and died of lung disease, December 12, 1863.

Sarah, b. April 8, 1812, m. Joseph Sanders and left six children.
Daniel, b. July 5, 1813, d. from the effects of poison.
Lewis, b. April 14, 1815, d. July 9, 1833.
Hannah, b. Nov. 19, 1819, m. Cephas Condit, and had two daughters.
Asenath, b. February 23, 1822, m. John Peden; she had three children.
Eunice, b. September 21, 1824, m. James Peden.
Lucinda, b. November 2, 1827, m. George W. Gregory; issue.
Luther, b. October 29, 1830, m. Deborah Carter; issue.
Sophia, b. October 6, 1833.
Joseph C., Jr., b. June 18, 1838, m. Emeline Cooper; issue.

117. Elizabeth Riggs Hankins[7] (daughter of Joseph Riggs,[6] of Hightstown, N. J., David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward[2] Edward[1]) was born at Hightstown, N. J., September 29, 1762. In the early spring of 1784 she was married to **Enoch Hankins,** a young farmer of Middlesex County, N. J., who was born 1761. It was a runaway match, and the young

people settled about eight miles from Pittsburg, Pa., where they reared a family of ten children, lived to old age, and were buried in the burying-ground of the Peters Creek Baptist Church. It is a remarkable fact that of the seven daughters, six of them died of consumption at about the age of forty. Elizabeth was a most devoted Christian mother, strong in her attachments to the Baptist Church, and she lived to nurse and bury most of her daughters. Enoch was a successful and thrifty farmer, from a Quaker parentage. The children were:

Ramoth Hankins, b. Dec. 27, 1784, m., and left a large family in Ohio.
Leah Hankins, b. September 11, 1786, m. twice; issue to both; d. old.
Mary Hankins, b. March 16, 1788, never married, d. Sept. 16, 1827.
Elizabeth Hankins, b. January 20, 1790, m. Robert Wallace.
Enoch Hankins, b. April 11, 1792, m., but nothing known of his issue.
Sarah Hankins, b. March 16, 1796, never married, d. March, 1824.
Hannah Hankins, b. February 15, 1798, m. Andrew Robinson, d. 1830.
John Hankins, b. August 8, 1800, m., issue by 2d, d. in Iowa.
Anne Hankins, b. December 25, 1802, never married, d. 1839.
Jane Hankins, b. Aug. 22, 1804, m. Charles Allison, of Ohio, d. 1845.

118. Ranford Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., January 12, 1784, and married Deborah Baldwin. Nothing is known of his life and history, except that he left two sons and was killed by lightning, in 1834.

Sidney, b. about 1829.
Edgar, b. about 1832.

119. Joseph Harvey Riggs[7] (son of Joseph,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Derby, Conn., October 9, 1793, and died December 31, 1879. He was a farmer, and at his death the old homestead "Riggs' Hill" passed out of the Riggs name, that it had borne for more than two hundred years, to his daughter, Charlotte C. Riggs De Forest. Joseph Harvey Riggs married Betsey Baldwin, of Woodbridge, Conn., January 8, 1818, who was born April 10, 1794, and died May 10, 1874. His children were as follows:

Elizabeth, b. March 18, 1819, d. December 5, 1840.
Hezekiah Dewitt, b. September 5, 1824, d. July 21, 1844.
Charlotte C., b. October 21, 1827, m. Linson De Forest; left issue.
Henry L. De Forest and Sterling De Forest.

120. Thomas Riggs[7] (son of Timothy, 2d,[6] Timothy of North Carolina,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in North Carolina about 1787, and was taken to Kentucky 1791, where he married Leah Hunt, 1807. He removed to Missouri at an early day, and kept on the frontier of that State till 1846, when he started with his family for Oregon, but sickened and died on the west bank of the Missouri River, and was buried at Iowa Point. Like his father, Timothy, he was an anti-Slavery Democrat. He was a Baptist minister, and adopted the theological views of Alexander Campbell. Their family consisted of four sons and six daughters.

Anne, b. Feb. 9, 1809, m. Moses Splawn, had six sons, three daughters.
Rachel, b. about 1801, m. Reuben Riggs, who died on way to Oregon.
Rebecca, b. about 1812, m. Thomas Fields, went to Oregon, 1837.
Damaris, died in infancy.
John, b. about 1816, m. Catherine Zimmerman.
Elizabeth, b. December 21, 1818, m. Stewart Lewis, 1843.
William C., b. 1821, d. when quite young.
Mary, b. June 24, 1823, m. Noah Shanks, 1843, went to Oregon, 1851.
Timothy A., b. October 28, 1825, m. Celia Russell, 1849.
Thomas, b. January 5, 1828, m. Mary Newton about 1854.

121. Gideon Riggs[7] (son of David,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in North Carolina, 1790, and removed with his father to Williamson County, Tenn., 1810. He was a soldier, under General Jackson, in the War of 1812, and was three times married, first to Mary Reynolds, a grand-daughter of his Uncle Reuben Riggs, by whom he raised but one child, Marzee. Mary died December 22, 1825, and his next wife was Sophia Campbell, and she left but one daughter, Mary. His third wife was Catherine Holden, and by her he had an only son, Gideon, who inherited the old homestead at Riggs' Cross-roads, where he died at the advanced age of eighty-one.

Marzee, b. December 19, 1816, m. Alfred Ogilvie, 1836.
Mary, b. about 1836, m. Mr. Haley, of Williamson County.
Gideon, Jr., b. about 1832.

122. Scott Riggs[7] (son of Zadok,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in North

Carolina, March 26, 1779. He accompanied his father from North Carolina to Kentucky when he emigrated thither about 1798, and March 4, 1801, he married Hannah Berry. After his marriage he removed to Tennessee, and remained there till 1815, when he emigrated to the Territory of Illinois, and settled in what is now Lawrence County. He was a member of the first Legislature after the admission of Illinois as a State. In October, 1825, he removed and settled in what is now Scott County, Ill., where he resided till his death, February 24, 1872, his wife, Hannah, having preceded him to the grave by four or five years. He carried on blacksmithing and farming. He had been reared in the Baptist faith, but in early life he espoused the views of Alexander Campbell, and devoted much time and thought to the dissemination of those views, both by example and public preaching. He reared a family of ten children, as follows:

James Berry, b. March 21, 1802, m. Nancy C. Anderson, went to Oregon.
Sally S., b. November 7, 1803, m. Daniel Denison.
Polly T., b. January 17, 1806, m. Robert McDow.
Cynthia M., b. December 27, 1808, m. Stephen Green.
Zadok T., b. July 12, 1811, m. Ginney Leib, d. on way to Oregon.
John Adams, b. March 21, 1814, m. Orpha Campbell.
Harriet L., b. February 7, 1817, m. Fielding McMurray.
Milton W., b. February 9, 1820, m. Eliza Gant Beach.
Elvira J., b. July 20, 1822, m. B. F. Hitt.
Louisa Hannah, b. May 9, 1825, m. John Lee.

123. Rev. Adam Springs Riggs[7] (son of David,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Williamson County, Tenn., June 6, 1816, and removed with his father to Bedford County, where he lived till he died October 29, 1870. He was educated at Dixon Academy at Shelbyville, and on June 25, 1836, he united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. He was a man of superior natural gifts, both mentally and physically, and he must have been a diligent student, or he could not have reached his very high position as a popular preacher. He was licensed to preach, September 21, 1839, ordained deacon by Bishop Waugh, 1841, and Elder by Bishop Soule, at Gallatin, Tenn., October 24, 1843. He gave thirty-one years of effective service in the cause of the Master: three years on cir-

cuits, eleven years on stations, and seventeen years on districts. He married Sarah Maria Hurt, of Maury County, March 5, 1845, and left six children, as given below, his wife surviving him. It may be added he was prominent in the Masonic fraternity, having reached the degree of Knight Templar.

Susan Sophia, b. December 16, 1845, m. John J. Gill, of Shelbyville.
Elizabeth Margaret, b. July 8, 1853, m. William McLean, d. Aug. 11, '91.
William Hurt, b. Dec. 12, 1855, m. Minnie Curtis; 2d, Ruth Smith.
Adam Springs, Jr., b. May 7, 1860, d. November 24, 1885.
Sally Christy, b. February 11, 1862, m. Joe Davis Steele.
Mary L. Kelly, b. July 27, 1865, d. March 12, 1894.

126. Reuben Riggs[7] (son of Timothy, 2d,[6] Timothy of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born about 1792. He married Anna Fletcher, and they had ten children, which will be named below. Riley was a lieutenant in the Union army, and was killed during the war; and George died in the army while at New Orleans. Of the rest, William is living at Polo, Ray County, Mo. Jesse was killed by a steam-boiler explosion several years since, leaving quite a family. Elisha died some years since, leaving a family. Jane and Cyrene both married, the latter still living in Missouri; the former is dead. The other two girls died when young. Elijah was living not long since at Florin, Sacramento County, Cal. He had three sons and four daughters. Reuben was a man well liked by the community where he lived, had considerable property, and was robbed several times during the war by the "Bushwackers," and at one time was hung to one of his apple trees, but was rescued by a neighbor before he was quite dead. He lived some years afterward, and died at a good old age.

William, b. about 1824; lives at Polo, Ray County, Mo.
Jesse, b. about 1826, m., issue; killed in boiler explosion.
Elisha, b. about 1828, m., d., leaving issue.
Elijah, b. about 1830, m., lived at Florin, Cal.
Jane, b. about 1832, m., left family, dead.
Betsey, b. about 1834, m.
Cyrena, b. about 1836, d. young.
Ann Eliza, b. about 1838, d. young.
Riley, b. about 1840, lieutenant, killed during the war.
George, b. about 1842, d. in the army at New Orleans.

128. William Riggs[7] (son of Timothy, 2d,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in North Carolina, and brought up in Kentucky about 1790, and died in Missouri, 1833. He had four sons and five daughters. Of his sons, Reuben was the only one to raise a family. He married his cousin, Rachel, daughter of Thomas. They were in Missouri a number of years, and then went to Oregon.

Reuben.	Polly.	Nancy.
Catherine.	Sarah.	Enoch.
Kesiah.	Ewell.	William.

129. Isaac Riggs[7] (son of Cyrenus,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at or near Orange, N. J., November 8, 1779, and when nine years old went with his father's family to Amsterdam, N. Y. He learned the printing business, and in 1809 he founded a weekly newspaper called the *Schenectady Cabinet*, ably devoted to the support of the principles of the Whig party, and at his death it became the property of his son, Stephen S., and with a slight change in the name it was continued till his death. As a leader of public opinion Isaac was a man of ability and force. He married Catherine Seaman, 1808, and to this union three sons and two daughters were born, as given below. He died at Schenectady, June 18, 1850.

Stephen Seaman, b. June 4, 1809, m. Julia Vedder.
James, b. about 1811.
William H., b. about 1813.
Caroline, b. about 1815, m. Vernor Cuyler.
Mary, b. about 1817, m. Henry Brown, of Esperance.

130. Ogden Riggs[7] (son of Cyrenus,[6] Joseph, Esq.,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at or near Orange, N. J., about 1783, and went with his father's family about 1891 to Amsterdam, N. Y., where he grew up to manhood and married Joanna Crane, of Crane's Village, daughter of John Crane and his wife, Cornelia Catherine Bruen, of Orange, N. J. It is said that Ogden and Joanna had fourteen children, and that only four of them lived to maturity, which

are given below. Nothing seems to be known of his history or pursuits except that he lived and probably died at Esperance, N. Y.

John, b. about 1822.
William, b. about 1824.
Henry, b. about 1826, m. and left issue.
Edward, b. June, 1828, m. Eleanor Hubbard, of Mineville, N. Y.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

133. Rev. Elias Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] (son of Rev. Elias Riggs,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at New Providence, N. J., November 10, 1810. He graduated at Amherst College, 1829, and at Andover Theological Seminary, 1832. He married Martha Jane Dalzell, of Mendham, N. J., was ordained as a missionary, and went abroad under the care of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. He was in Athens, Greece, 1832–34; in Argos, 1834–38, and in Smyrna, 1838–53. After 1853 he was located at Constantinople, Turkey; except in 1857–58, when he taught Hebrew and the cognate languages in the Union Theological Seminary at New York, while he superintended the electrotyping of his own Armenian translation of the Bible. He also translated the Bible into Hungarian, and was afterward engaged with others in revising the translation into Turkish. Most of his work was done in the modern Greek, Armenian, Bulgarian, and Turkish languages, but he was acquainted with upward of twenty more. He received the degree of D.D. from Dartmouth College in 1853, and of LL.D. from his alma mater in 1871. In addition to his great labors in translating the Bible into so many tongues he has published many manuals, grammars, vocabularies, etc., not only in these languages, but in the Chaldee also. His life was a long and laborious one, and of inestimable value in laying the foundations for Christianizing the Eastern world; at Constantinople, Turkey, January 17, 1901, in his ninety-first year, he was called to his great reward. His children were all born abroad, and are as follows:

Joseph, b. June 22, 1833, d. 1835.
Samuel, b. August 31, 1836, d. December 24, 1844.

Elizabeth, b. March 11, 1839, d. November 28, 1858.
Margaret, b. October 18, 1841, m. Tillman C. Trowbridge in Turkey.
Edward, b. June 30, 1844.
Emma Louisa, b. March 25, 1847, d. 1863.
Rev. James Forsyth, D.D., b. October 4, 1852.
Charles Wilson, b. January 16, 1855.

134. Albert Rose Riggs[8] (son of Silas,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Succasunna (now called Ledgewood), March 6, 1812, where he resided till his death, January 3, 1881. He married Nancy Stanborough, of Milton, N. J., June 26, 1839, and of this union seven children were born. He was a man of large and successful experience in farming, merchandizing, and manufacturing iron, and like all his family he had strong religious convictions, adhering closely to the old-fashioned Presbyterian faith.

Jetur Rose, b. June 3, 1840, m. Martha L. Eckhart and had issue.
John Stanborough, b. May 31, 1842. Remained single.
Emma Louisa, b. Sept. 6, 1844, m. Theodore F. King and had issue.
Mary Elizabeth, b. July 31, 1849, d. September 2, 1851.
Nancy Wheeler, b. August 10, 1852, m. William Edward King, 1876.
Harriet, b. April 4, 1856, m. Rev. Jos. L. Potter, DD., mis. to Persia.
Alberta Rose, b. March 11, 1861, m. Sidney T. Smith, d. July 27, 1887.

135. Rev. Joseph Lewis Riggs[8] (son of Rev. Elias,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at New Providence, N. J., March 19, 1809, and died at Elmira, N. Y., August 20, 1865. He graduated at Amherst College, 1831, and entered Andover Theological Seminary, 1833, where he remained one year, and then completed his theological course at Princeton, N. J., May 1, 1844. He married Elizabeth Anna Roosa, daughter of Rev. Egbert Roosa, of Wells, Pa. It may be here remarked that "Elizabeth Roosa" was the name of the girl that Sergeant Edward Riggs married two hundred and nine years before this event, and the blood proved good. In the autumn of 1843 he took charge of two churches in the township of Wells, Bradford County, Pa., and remained there till 1851. His health being very feeble he

was not actively engaged in the ministry the latter years of his life. His children were:

Edward Hinman, b. March 13, 1845.
William Congar, b. August 26, 1847.
Mary Elizabeth, b. September 28, 1852,
Charles Bement, b. December 28, 1854. Graduated at Easton, 1878.
Emma Catharine, b. July 20, 1857.
Elias Forsyth, b. July 2, 1860.

136. Harpin Riggs[8] (son of John,[7] John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., December 9, 1813. May 17, 1840, he married Harriet Upson, daughter of Hiram and Sarah Upson. Children as follows:

John H., b. April 5, 1841, m. Adella Kennedy.
Royal B., b. October 6, 1844, m. Mary Dunn.
Hiram U., b. December 20, 1846, d. July 4, 1852.
Louisa B., b. September 4, 1849, m. Norman Sperry.
Sarah M., b. June 5, 1852, m. George A. James.
Harriet, b. April 2, 1856, m. Joseph G. Reeshaw of Ansonia.
Mary B., b. Feb. 4, 1859, m. Gilbert C. Osborne of New Haven.

137. Hannah Riggs[8] (daughter of Rev. Cyrus[7]), born August 17, 1798. She never married, but spent eleven years as a missionary among the Ottawa Indians, during which time she suffered many privations, and from many attacks of chills and fever. She died in Kansas, September 15, 1870.

138. Daniel Cook Riggs[8] (son of Rev. Cyrus,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born about the time his father entered the ministry, April 5, 1806. He married Mary Ann Stewart, and by her three children were born, of which we have no details: John Finley, Leander Stewart, and Cecilia. The wife died at Rock Island, Ill., January 24, 1847. Daniel removed to St. Joseph, Mo., and died there July 24, 1868.

139. Rev. Stephen Return Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] (son of Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2]

Edward[1]) was born at Steubenville, Ohio, March 23, 1812. He entered Jefferson College, Washington County, Pa., and graduated in 1834, and then prosecuted his theological studies at the Western Theological Seminary at Allegheny, Pa., February 16, 1837. He married Mary Ann C. Longley, of Hawley, Mass., and went immediately as a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. to the Sioux or Dakota Indians. The Indians of this tribe or tribes were wild and warlike, and the first work of Dr. Riggs was to study their language, and then in colloboration with Dr. T. S. Williamson, give them a written language. After the completion of grammar and dictionary, there followed the translation of the Bible into the Sioux or Dakota language, which was completed in 1878. In the prosecution of this great undertaking each one took his agreed allotment, and submitted his work to the criticisms of the other, which he could accept or decline as his judgment dictated. In his household affairs he seems to have been most fortunate in the selection of a wife. Eight children were born to their union, and March 22, 1869, his beloved wife, Mary, died. In 1872 he married his second wife, Mrs. Annie Baker Ackley, of Greenville, Ohio, and to this union another child was added to the household. The honorary degrees of D.D. and LL.D. were conferred upon him by Beloit College, and Washington and Jefferson College, respectively, in the summer of 1873. That he should have devoted forty years of his life to the welfare of the Sioux Indians, and that he should have given them a grammar, a dictionary, and the Bible in their own tongue, is a remarkable instance of Christian heroism. His children are as follows:

Rev. Alfred Longley, D.D., b. December 6, 1837, m. Mary B. Hatch.
Isabella Burgess, b. February 21, 1840, m. Rev. Mark Williams.
Martha Taylor, b. January 27, 1842, m. Wyllis K. Morris.
Anna Jane, b. April 10, 1845, m. Horace E. Warner.
Rev. Thomas Lawrence, b. June 3, 1847, m. Cornelia Margaret Foster.
Henry Martyn, b. September 25, 1849, m. Lucy B. Dodge.
Robert Baird, b. May 22, 1855.
Mary Cornelia Octavia, b. February 17, 1859.
Edna Baker, b. December 30, 1874.

140. Edward Riggs[8] (son of Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near what is

now Library, Pa., July 22, 1802, and now resides, if still living, at California in Washington County, Pa., January 1, 1827. He married Hester Newmeyer, born in Brownsville, Pa., and descended from a family in Heidelberg, Germany. She died June 17, 1875. He settled on a farm in 1831, near Findlayville, Pa., where he remained till 1858, when he removed to his last residence. He joined the Baptist Church of Peters Creek, 1820, and continued a member till 1832, when he espoused the theological views of Alexander Campbell, and became an active and successful preacher of that denomination. He organized and built up a flourishing society in the neighborhood of his farm, and when he removed to the village of California, he commenced a new organization, which has greatly prospered. Without the advantages of collegiate training, he has, for fifty years, been a leader in the religious and educational affairs of his neighborhood. He was a man of clear convictions, and could always be trusted for standing by what he believed to be the truth. His children were as follows:

Joseph, b. December 4, 1828, d. September 30, 1830.
Susan, b. May 20, 1830, m. Josiah Philips, May 23, 1850.
John, b. June 30, 1832, m. Jane Stowe, 1853, at Fairmount, Neb.
Dr. David, b. January 18, 1834, m. Mary Boggs, 1862.
Mary E., b. June 3, 1835, m. William Philips, August 18, 1853.
Jesse E., b. March 4, 1837, d. September 18, 1866.
Harriet N., b. June 14, 1839, m. William H. Philips, June 27, 1871.
Sarah J., b. November 4, 1841, m. Washington Jarvis, January 7, 1869.
Amanda, b. June 27, 1844. Unmarried.
Dr. Edward N., b. September 22, 1846, m. Luella Abrams, 1873.
Dr. Wm. Judson, b. Aug. 11, 1848, m. Brilla Dawson, Oct. 16, 1877.

141. Joseph Riggs[8] (son of Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the original home of the family near Library, Pa., November 18, 1794. He married Sarah Cooper, March 15, 1821, who survived her husband. Immediately after their marriage they settled on a farm in what is now Snowden Township, and worshipped at the Peters' Creek Baptist Church. Joseph died October 6, 1865. Children were as follows:

Elizabeth, b. April 18, 1822, m. Obadiah Higbee.
Mary, b. October 10, 1824, m. James Higbee of Library.
Edward, b. January 18, 1827, remained single.

F. C., b. September 10, 1829.
Sarah A., b. September 5, 1833, m. John Maitz.
Joseph S., b. November 29, 1837.
Dr. Leander, b. September 6, 1845, m. Mary L. Finney.

142. Samuel D. Riggs[8] (son of Ransom,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born December 2, 1818, at Livonia, N. Y., and April 11, 1847, he married Grace Greenwood, who was born in England, February 16, 1831. They settled on a farm in Pulaski County, Ind. That became their permanent home. In 1862 they were unfortunate in losing two children with smallpox, and December 4, 1862, the wife and mother was carried away by the same disease. Samuel D., on March 26, 1872, married his second wife, Esther Baughman, who was born near Wadkins, Union County, Ohio, November 6, 1847, and to this union eight children were born, as given below. On October 22, 1896, at his home in Pulaski County, Samuel D. died from an attack of pneumonia, and he was buried by the side of his first wife. The two sets of children divide on dates.

Henry, b. May 30, 1848, d. November 23, 1862.
Sarah, b. August 2, 1849, d. March 26, 1864.
George W., b. May 23, 1851, d. August 16, 1851.
William R., b. November 17, 1852, d. December, 1852.
Martha J., b. September 27, 1854, d. November 22, 1862.
Joseph, b. July 16, 1857, m. Jeannette Baughman; 2d, Harriet Musgrave.
Emma, b. October 17, 1859, m. Louis Baughman.
John F., b. September 10, 1861, d. November 9, 1862.
Ina M., b. March 18, 1873, m. David N. Bowman.
Byron C., b. February, 1876, d. young.
Carrie B., b. June 8, 1879.
Katie A., b. September 26, 1881.
Charles O., b. June 18, 1883.
Effie L., b. July 14, 1886.
Myrtle R., b. January 24, 1890.

143. Samuel Riggs[8] (son of Daniel,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Ridgefield, Conn., May 20, 1785. He seems to have had good opportunities for obtaining an education, and became a teacher. He removed to Dutchess County, N. Y., 1809, where, January

16, 1811, he married Elizabeth Haight. The home of the family was Philipstown, N. Y., and the children were born there.

Daniel, b. Dec. 23, 1811, m. Hannah Nelson. He was a carpenter.
David, b. November 3, 1813, a tailor; never married.
Albert, b. December 9, 1815, m. Hannah Knapp; 2d, Mary Paneer.
Isaac, b. January 31, 1818, m. Maria Height.
John, b. June 20, 1820, m. Mary Henry; 2d, Hannah Peck.
Samuel Smith, b. July 22, 1822, lost at sea.
William, b. May 16, 1824, m. Fanny Henry; 2d, Melissa Mead.
Susan, b. July 11, 1826; never married.
Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 10, 1833, m. William Thurston Valentine.

144. Isaac Riggs[8] (son of Daniel,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Ridgefield, Conn., March 5, 1787, and was a shoemaker. He married Marinda Smith, 1812, and died 1836. Children were as follows:

Mehitabel, b. October 12, 1812, d. New York City, July 27, 1825.
Clark, b. December 11, 1814, m. Mary A. Newton. He was a tanner.
Smith, b. August 5, 1822, m. Mary Ann Tomlinson. Cabinet maker.
Jacob, b. May 31, 1825, was a seaman, d. of consumption.
Charles Mortimer, b. May 14, 1834. In the war three years.

145. Harvey Riggs[8] (son of Josiah Anson,[7] Miles[6] and Lydia Northrop, Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at East Fishkill, N. Y., November 14, 1833, and married Sarah Ann Kyler, February 20, 1860. They then emigrated to Illinois, and settled at Dwight, but after a year or two they removed to Pontiac, the county seat of Livingston County, where nearly all the children of the family were born, as follows:

Mary Hester, b. April 3, 1861.
Miles Seymour, b. December 16, 1862.
Melissa Jane, b. March 26, 1864.
Cora Inez, b. March 11, 1867, d. an infant.
Caroline Bentley, b. September 17, 1868.
Delia Elsie, b. July 3, 1870.
Lena Martha, b. October 20, 1872.
Lydia, b. October 21, 1874.

146. Silas Alexander Riggs[8] (son of Silas,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at

Succasunna, N. J., December 6, 1813. He married, August 25, 1840, Mary McCabe, born at Harrisburg, Pa., February 23, 1822. He settled at Madison, Westmoreland County, Pa., and then on a farm in the same county. Children were as follows:

Silas, b. July 3, 1849.
Jetur, b. February 17, 1852.
Nancy, b. January 10, 1855.
Robert, b. March 2, 1858.
Sarah, b. November, 1860.

147. Dr. Jetur Rosè Riggs[8] (son of Silas,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Succasunna, N. J., January 20, 1809. He studied medicine and practised for a number of years at Paterson, N. J., and was elected to Congress from that district. He seems to have been a very worthy and substantial man. He remained single, and died November 5, 1869.

148. Clark Riggs[8] (son of James,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Connecticut, April 12, 1791. He married Thankful Spinning in the town of Lee, Oneida County, N. Y., who was born April 3, 1788, and died April 3, 1831. He was in the War of 1812, and was attached to the Methodist Church, and died near Booneville, Oneida County, N. Y., Feburary 13, 1866.

Louisa, b. September 3, 1812, m. Sidney Smith, Whiteside County, Ill.
Charles Giles, b. November 17, 1814.
William J., b. July 15, 1816, m. Julia A. Moulton.
Clark A., b. October 20, 1818.
Henry, b. November 7, 1820, d. May 6, 1822.
Aurelia M., b. August 22, 1823, m. Ephraim Owen.
Edward H., b. May 2, 1826, d. December 20, 1857.
Delia, b. March 8, 1829, d. August 16, 1829.

149. Merritt Woodruff Riggs[8] (son of Samuel,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., November 7, 1800, and when six months old his parents settled at Livonia, Livingston County, N. Y. In May, 1825, he married Harriet Kellogg, who was

born October 8, 1801, and died at the home of her daughter, Elsie M. Wolcott, at Manchaster, Iowa, July 12, 1891. He was a school teacher in his younger days, and like many others of the Riggs tribe he was blessed with a good voice, and was a popular teacher of vocal music for some years. He was also a bridge contractor of some reputation. December 27, 1870, he was killed by a backing train at Avon, N. Y. To this union the following children were born:

Mortimer N., b. May 29, 1826, m. (one dau., Harriet E.).
James W., b. October 16, 1827, m. and had issue.
Elsie M., b. March 27, 1830, m. Nelson Wolcott.
Captain Samuel, b. December 14, 1831, m. and had issue.
Martha, b. March 11, 1834, m. M. N. Mather, 1884, and died, 1888.
Edward L., b. March 21, 1836, m. and had issue.
Charles M., b. September 27, 1837, d. April 26, 1862.
Charles Q., b. October 3, 1839; lost at sea.
William De Lancey, b. January 7, 1843, resides at Dubuque, Iowa.

150. Garry Riggs[8] (son of Moses,[7] Edward,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Connecticut, December 6, 1800. He was a hat manufacturer at Seymour, Conn. In 1822 he married Sally Clark, who was born July 11, 1807, and died February 1, 1878. Garry died February 11, 1882. They had three children, as follows:

Sarah, b. March 13, 1825, m. Geo. Fuller, 1845, d. 1850—two children.
Mary Jane, b. July 27, 1831, m. Jas. Pemberton, 1850—four children.
Myron Clark, b. Nov. 22, 1832, m. Rebecca Thaw, of Washington, D. C.

151. Joseph Riggs[8] (son of Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Amity, Washington County, Pa., July 2, 1796. He settled in Adams County, Ohio, and December 8, 1819, he married Rebecca Gibson Baldridge, daughter of Rev. William and Rebecca Angew Baldridge, who was born February 18, 1801, and died April 3, 1862. He removed from Adams to Lawrence County, 1833, and thence to Portsmouth, Ohio, 1835. He was a prominent and influential citizen, filling many places of honor and responsibility. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church for many years and died July 28, 1877. Children were as follows:

Rebecca Ann, b. October 28, 1820, m. Stephen Kendall, now of Cal.
Eliza Jane, b. April 12, 1822, m. Lucius N. Robinson.

Mary Agnew, b. February 8, 1824, d. July 28, 1824.
Harriet L., b. March 16, 1825, m. Robert Dunlap, of Pittsburg, Pa.
James William, b. November 1, 1827, m. Mary E. Taylor.
Martha B., b. March 10, 1830, m. J. V. Robinson.
Stephen Baldridge, b. August 17, 1832, m. Evadne Withers.
Samuel Agnew, b. March 1, 1835, m. Kate Doane Earl.
Joseph Edmund, b. August 31, 1837, m. Emma J. Eldridge.
Charles Henry, b. February 13, 1840, m. Alice N. Hurd.
Rev. Alex. Brown, D.D., b. June 21, 1842, m. Charlotte B. Richardson.
Emma, b. December 5, 1844, d. January 25, 1848.

152. Moses Baird Riggs[8] (son of Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Steubenville, Ohio, January 28, 1816. April 11, 1839, he married Ruth Ann Roudebush, of Clermont County, Ohio. His business as secretary of insurance required his removal from place to place. He was in Cairo, Ill., and Moultry County of the same State, thence to Cincinnati, and then to Loveland, Ohio, where he died July 20, 1867. He was a local preacher in M. E. Church.

Maria Elizabeth, b. July 4, 1841, d. September 14, 1860.
Charlotte Augusta, b. Jan. 11, 1844, m. Dr. J. J. Shuesler.
Daniel Webster Boynton, b. November 9, 1849, d. March 15, 1853.

153. James Riggs[8] (son of James,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., April 10, 1789. He had a wife and family, but we have no authentic trace of him, except that he died at Dexter, Jefferson County, N. Y.

154. Samuel Tait Riggs[8] (son of Rev. Cyrus,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Fairfield, Pa., February 9, 1808. He married Lucy Kerr, and is represented to have three daughters married. But little is known of his history. At the date of this writing he lives near Fort Scott, Kansas.

155. John Riggs[8] (son of Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the old

homestead near Library, Pa., March 6, 1800. On January 3, 1821, he married Mary Philips, a granddaughter of the Rev. David Philips, a highly distinguished Baptist Pioneer preacher from Wales, who not only founded the Peters Creek Church, but left a most numerous family of descendants. Mary was born April 13, 1800, and survived her husband. The homestead became the property of this son of Edward, who did not enjoy it long, for he died February 22, 1848, and then it passed to his son David. He was not a man of robust health, but he was a careful and good farmer. He left a family of ten sons and one daughter, and their aggregate length was sixty-six feet and two inches. Several of the sons entered the medical profession.

David, b. May 3, 1822, m. Elizabeth Bates, October 15, 1850.
Sarah, b. July 31, 1824, m. Samuel Murray, of Paint Valley, Ohio.
Edward R., b. September 28, 1826, m. Charlotte Ann Seaton.
Josiah, b. January 17, 1829. Still single, at Colorado Springs.
Lewis T., b. August 14, 1831, m. Catherine Ann Maitz.
Joseph B., b. February 10, 1834, m. Christine Ann Jerico.
John P., b. March 2, 1836, m. Mary Ellen Stimple.
Robert L., b. August 26, 1838, m. Cordelia C. B. Whigam.
Dr. William J., b. December 21, 1840, m. Jennie Rankin.
Obadiah H., b. July 6, 1843, m. Emma Louisa Robbins.
Dr. Isaac W., b. May 1, 1846, m. Belle Vernon Hicks.

156. Albert Riggs[8] (son of Joseph,[7] Phineas,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Arcadia, Wayne County, N. Y., April 17, 1832. He was married in Lyons, N. Y., November 7, 1854, to Harriet Bailey, who was born in the County of Kent, England, 1831, and died December 22, 1866. In May, 1871, he married his second wife, Mrs. A. F. Russell, of Chicago. His son and daughter were from the first wife, and no children from the second. Like many of his family, he is a Baptist in belief. He is a farmer and lives at Owatonna, Minn.

Joseph William, b. October 27, 1860, in Iroquois Co., Ill.
Carrie Viola, b. March 12, 1865, in Iroquois Co., Ill.

157. George Riggs[8] (son of James,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., De-

cember 4, 1786. The name of his wife has not been obtained. He had children named James, Maria, Sarah, Hiram, George, and Pamelia. Nothing is known of his history. He died in Western New York, July 24, 1857.

158. Elias Riggs[8] (son of Lewis[7] of Hightstown, Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born September 15, 1811, and January 12, 1832, he married Rachel Baird. He was a farmer, lived near Hightstown, and filled the office of justice of the peace for a number of years. He and his wife were two of the organizers of the Presbyterian Church at Hightstown, and was a ruling elder in the same till his death, April 20, 1868. His wife Rachel survived him till Sept. 30, 1892. It is a notable fact that the members of the Riggs family, west of the Hudson, were generally either Presbyterians or Baptists, and many of them were very prominent and active in one or the other of these denominations. The children were as follows:

Mary E., b. October 25, 1832, d. February 2, 1833.
Lewis, b. May 26, 1834, m. Margaret E. Allen.
David Baird, b. June 2, 1835, m. Clara Augusta McMichael.
John C., b. December 2, 1837, m. Emma Frances Embly, 1837.
Ida L., b. July 2, 1839, m. Charles H. Perrine.
James Addison, b. February 8, 1842, d. August 12, 1847.

159. George B. Riggs[8] (son of Lewis[7] of Hightstown, Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the homestead farm, August 27, 1818. He married Lydia Hampton, January 13, 1847, who died September 16th of the same year. On January 16, 1850, he married Anne Perrine. He was a farmer, and lived near Cranbury Church, where he worshipped. He died January 5, 1895, and his wife survived him till September 6, 1896. His children were:

Lydia M., b. February 19, 1856.
Charles W., b. June 10, 1859.

160. William S. Riggs[8] (son of Lewis[7] of Hightstown, Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the homestead farm, March 17, 1821. He married

Cornelia Ann Mount, October 13, 1841. He is a farmer and retained the homestead until 1897. He took out patents for some leading agricultural implements, and in 1865 moved to Hightstown and established a foundry and machine shop for their manufacture, which he carried on successfully for six years, when he exchanged his shops for a farm on Cranbury Neck in 1872. In 1883 he moved to Hightstown, bought a lot and built a house, where he lived till the death of his wife, March 28, 1898, and he then went to live with his sons. He and his wife were among the organizers of the First Presbyterian Church in Hightstown. His children were as follows:

Henry H., b. October 16, 1842, m. Susan M. Van Duyn, 1855.
Mary E., b. August 29, 1845.
Marsena, b. June 4, 1849, m. Annie P. West, 1871.
Adaline, b. September 15, 1851, d. March 13, 1853.
William M., b. March 3, 1855, m. Sarah A. Mount, 1878.
Adaline, b. December 6, 1860, d. May 16, 1896.

161. Thomas Jefferson Riggs[8] (son of Isaac Tuttle Riggs,[7] Thomas 2d,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Basking Ridge, March 21, 1808, and followed the business of his father in Windsor Township, Morris County, N. J. He went with his father to Ohio, and thence to Illinois in 1831. He married Beulah Drinkwater, June 9, 1846. In 1853 he emigrated to Oregon and settled on a farm in Polk County. He was a prominent and influential man in his community, and died February 7, 1872. His children were:

Sarah Ann, b. March 4, 1847, m. J. W. Lewis, February 8, 1866.
Cass, b. November 29, 1848.
Grace, b. January 25, 1851, m. Ezra Popleton, May 4, 1869.
Pierce, b. August 6, 1852.
Emma, b. October 8, 1854.
Seth, b. October 27, 1856.
Scott, b. August 23, 1859.
Breese, b. February 10, 1861.

162. Daniel Lindsley Riggs[8] (son of Stephen,[7] Thomas 2d,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Basking Ridge, N. J., June 11, 1815. In 1831 he went to Newark, N. J., and learned the carriage blacksmith trade. On December 24, 1836, he married Sarah W. Edwards. In

1838 he removed to New Haven, Conn., and in March, 1843, he built a shop of his own in East Haven, where he carried on business till 1853. He then was engaged to go to Oregon and superintend the erection of a steam-flouring and saw mill, on the Willamette River. Returned again to Connecticut, and continued business till 1858, when he made a final removal of his family and effects. He located at Salem, Oregon, where he established his business. His children were all born in New Haven, and three of them are buried there. Family as follows:

David C., b. December 9, 1837, d. December 9, 1840.
Caroline L., b. May 13, 1839, d. October 7, 1855.
Elizabeth F., b. September 6, 1840, d. October 12, 1860.
Theodore L., b. July 22, 1843.
Frederic F., b. June 19, 1845, d. October 22, 1846.
Sarah O., b. June 19, 1847, m. Isaac G. Davidson.
Anna F., b. September 21, 1849, m. George H. Hines.

163. Jeremiah Weed Riggs[8] (son of Jereimah,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born April 6, 1808. He married Martha Ayers at Tyrone, Mich., 1842. They had two daughters—Eloise, who died young, and Adelaide, who is still living. Jeremiah died on the Ohio River in Southern Indiana about 1862.

164. Lewis Riggs[8] (son of Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Groton, N. Y., November 14, 1793. He married, January, 1821, Lydia, daughter of William Childs, of Groton. He was a farmer, and died at Groton April 7, 1839. The following are his children:

Marcus C., b. Sept. 5, 1822, d. Jan. 4, 1875. A lawyer, unmarried.
Harrison M., b. October 12, 1825.
Lewis E., b. October 2, 1827. Lawyer in New York, single.
Morris, b. August 11, 1829, d. July 12, 1851.
William, b. February 21, 1832.
Laura M., b. May 28, 1835.
Charles H., b. July 29, 1838, d. March 17, 1839.

165. Joseph Cook Riggs, Jr.[8] (son of Joseph Cook,[7] Joseph[6] of Amity, Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was

born in Washington County, Pa., June 18, 1838. He married Emeline Cooper, and it is probable he continued to live at Van Buren, Washington County, Pa., at the close of this report. His children were as follows:

James Judson, b. September 15, 1865.
Alfred Marion, b. November 27, 1868.
Osborn Foster, b. February 11, 1872.
Charles Elverna, b. July 18, 1877.
Sarah Jane, b. April 5, 1879.

166. Sophronia Riggs Barnett[8] (daughter of Ransom Riggs,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Livingston County, N. Y., January 12, 1817, and as one of the children of the family she was taken to Indiana. May 3, 1840, she married **Ambrose D. Barnett,** son of Rev. John Barnett, and they settled on a farm near Edinburg, in Johnson County, Ind. Mr. Barnett was born in Bourbon County, Ky., July 24, 1809, and was one of the pioneer officers of Johnson County, a prominent and influential citizen. He died at Nineveh, May 20, 1885. To this union the following nine children were born:

William H. Barnett, b. Feb. 27, 1841, m. Lucy Boyd, Sept. 15, 1870.
Benj. F. Barnett, b. July 8, 1842, m. Mary E. Middleton, Aug., 1864.
Martha J. Barnett, b. October 31, 1843, d. July 23, 1847.
Mary A. Barnett, b. Sept. 22, 1845, m. Geo. W. Barnett, March 12, 1872.
Susan Barnett, b. January 27, 1847, d. June 17, 1864.
Henry C. Barnett, b. Dec. 12, 1848, m. Mary C. Tucker, April 25, 1872.
Dewitt C. Barnett, b. June 19, 1850, m. Ida Burney, November 4, 1886.
Lucy J. Barnett, b. May 7, 1852, m. Andrew J. Forsyth, Sept. 16, 1868.
America E. Barnett, b. April 9, 1858, m. Absalom D. Ralston, 1877.

167. Alfred Riggs[8] (son of Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Groton, N. Y., June 20, 1800. He married Abigail Watson, daughter of Rev. Royal Tyler of Andover, Conn., October 13, 1828. In the earlier years of his life he devoted himself with much popularity and success to the teaching of both district and singing schools in Tompkins County, N. Y. After his marriage he was in mercantile pursuits at Lyons, and also at Groton for a few years. In 1836 he removed to New York City, and established himself in the practice of dentistry. He was the inven-

tor and patentee of the application of atmospheric pressure to plates for artificial teeth. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church for many years. In 1855 he removed to Brooklyn and from thence to Plainfield, N. J., where he died November 24, 1871, and was buried at Potsdam, N. Y. He left the following children:

Adaline Emilia, b. August 19, 1830. Remained single.
Rev. Herman Camp, D.D., b. Oct. 2, 1832, m. Clara Loraine Wheeler.
Henry Scott, b. August 5, 1836, m. Fanny F. Goodrich.
Alfred Tyler, b. September 18, 1839, m. Georgia Wells.

168. Horace A. Riggs[8] (son of Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born November 16, 1802, at Groton, Tompkins County, N. Y. On January 30, 1831, he married Abigail Dudley Morse, of Worcester County, Mass., and removed to Franklin County near Columbus, Ohio, in the fall of 1833. In 1839 he returned to Groton till his father's death, the following year, and then returned to his farm in Franklin County. April, 1865, he removed to Plymouth, Ohio, where he still resides. His wife died February 15, 1860, and on September 10, 1862, he married Mrs. Nancy C. Bingham, whose maiden name was Seymour, and by her he had the following children:

Evelina Celestia, b. November 19, 1864.
Horace Albert, b. December 9, 1869.

169. George Riggs[8] (son of Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Groton, N. Y., September 15, 1806, when the country was very new. April 15, 1832, he married Maria Powers, who was born April 3, 1809, and died October 3, 1873. He removed from Groton, N. Y., 1836, to Morrow County, Ohio, in 1857 to Huron County, and in 1872 to Shelby, Ohio, where he died February 20, 1880. In his old age he married a second wife, which proved to be a most unfortunate alliance. The following were the children of the first wife:

Mary Emeline, b. July 22, 1835, m. Abner Brown.
Harriet Emilia, b. October 3, 1839, m. George W. Marvin.
Francis Henry, b. September 16, 1841. Served through the Civil War, lost his mind, and died in hospital at Nashville, Tenn., October 21, 1869, leaving no issue.

170. Ira Riggs[8] (son of Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Saratoga County, N. Y., May 7, 1792, and removed with his father to Groton, Tompkins County, N. Y. On May 19, 1819, he married Sally Bradley, who was born December 17, 1794, and died June 21, 1865. He married his second wife, Mrs. Adeline S. Grant. He was a farmer and lived at King's Ferry, Cayuga County, N. Y., and died March 3, 1874. To the union with the first wife the following children were born:

Miles Bradley, b. July 31, 1820, m. Martha Warner, 1847.
Luther L., b. August 12, 1821, m. Mariette Judson, d. May 2, 1900.
Heman.
Calvin N.
Emma.

172. Lauren P. Riggs[8] (son of Jeremiah,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lima, N. Y., November 3, 1803. He married, January 12, 1824, Sarah Talmadge Hart, daughter of James and Sarah Hart, of Albany, N. Y. In 1828 Jeremiah, the father, removed to Detroit with all his family, and very soon Lauren began to push out into the wilderness, and located at Pontiac. He engaged extensively in the Indian trade, extending it as far north as Saginaw and Grand Blanc. In 1835 he settled at Fentonville, where his four younger children were born. In 1847 he took up his residence at Mackinaw, where he still resides. His children were as follows:

Claudius Herrick, b. Dec. 15, 1827, d. in Mexican War, at Vera Cruz.
John Smith, b. December 10, 1829, m., has issue—at Cheboygan, Mich.
James Walter, b. April 17, 1831, m. has issue—at Hermansville, Mich.
Lauren Peck, b. Sept. 17, 1833, m. has issue—at Richmond, N. Y.
Sarah Maria, b. October 12, 1836, m., has four children.
Elizabeth Le Roy, b. November 2, 1840, m., no issue.
Martha Stanley, b. July 4, 1843, m. Eugene Belden, no issue.

173. Frederick F. Riggs[8] (son of Jeremiah,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born April 23, 1810; he married Evaline Bishop, daughter of Ara Bishop, of Grand Blanc, Mich., January 26, 1836, and of this union the following children were born:

Lucy C., b. January 24, 1837, d. 1863.

Franklin B., b. July 10, 1838, d. 1865.
Esther W., b. November 7, 1840.
John E., b. November 23, 1848, d. 1870.

174. Elizabeth Hankins Wallace[8] (daughter of Elizabeth Riggs[7] Hankins, Joseph Riggs[6] of Hightstown, David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the waters of Peters Creek, Pa., January 20, 1790. In 1813 she married **Robert Wallace,** a farmer, who was born 1784, in a settlement known as Irishtown, in what is now Allegheny County, Pa., and to this union seven children were born; she passed away September 16, 1829, a devoted Christian mother. Her husband survived her thirty years, and was laid by her side in Raccoon Churchyard, November 14, 1859. He had taken Rebecca Morrison as a second wife, who died without issue 1863. In early life Robert became a devoted Christian man, and was soon made a ruling elder in Lebanon Presbyterian Church, in Allegheny County, Pa. In 1828 he ceased to be a renter, and bought a farm of his own in the bounds of Raccoon Presbyterian Church, where he was soon added to the bench of elders. As a farmer he was noted for his industry, thorough tillage, and complete condition of all his premises. As a citizen he was not much of a reader, and took but little interest in public affairs. As a Christian, he kept himself well informed in all the movements of his church to better the condition of mankind. To this I will affirm, that in a long lifetime I have never known a man so strictly conscientious in the discharge of all his duties.

Elizabeth Wallace, b. August 26, 1814, m. Ebenezer Robb.
Samuel Wallace, b. February 26, 1816, m. Elizabeth Van Eman.
Mary Wallace, b. February 2, 1818, m. Dr. S. H. Allen.
Joseph Riggs Wallace, b. April 11, 1820, m. Mary Dunbar.
John Hankins Wallace, b. August 16, 1822, m. Ellen Ewing, no issue.
Jane Wallace, b. December 16, 1824, m. David Duncan, no issue.
James Wallace, b. December 29, 1827, d. April 17, 1829.

175. Hannah Riggs Monfort[8] (daughter of Rev. Elias Riggs[7] of New Providence, N. J., Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward[1]) was born at New Providence, N. J., August 16, 1815. In October 8, 1839, she married **Rev. Joseph**

Glass Monfort, D.D., son of Rev. Francis Monfort, a Presbyterian minister. He graduated at the Miami University, Oxford, Ohio, 1834, and studied theology at the Indiana Theological Seminary, at Hanover, Ind., 1835 and 1836, and was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of Oxford, September, 1837. He settled at Greensburg, Ind., 1838, and was ordained by the Presbytery of Indianapolis. In December, 1854, he resigned his pastorate at Greensburg, and took editorial charge of the *Herald and Presbyter* at Cincinnati, Ohio, having had two years of experience in the editorial chair of the *Presbyterian Herald* at Louisville, Ky. The children of this union represent the ninth generation of Riggs.

Elias Riggs Monfort, b. March 2, 1842, m. Emma Taylor, 1876.
Francis Casat Monfort, b. September 1, 1844, m. Anna Hubbard.
Margaret Congar Monfort, b. October 6, 1846, m. H. B. Morehead.

176. Rev. Zenas Riggs[8] (son of Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Ballston Sp., Saratoga County, N. Y., January 26, 1796, and was educated at Hamilton College. He married Susan Angeline Blakely, April, 11, 1820. He prosecuted his theological studies, probably, under private instructors as was the common practice of that period, and entered the ministry in the Presbyterian Church. He spent many years of his life in Tioga County, N. Y., and died at Candor in that county, April 13, 1869. The children of this union were as follows:

Jerusha Parker, b. May 14, 1821, m. J. Smith Denman, had issue.
Welthy Maria, b. September 10, 1822, m.
Oliver Platt, b. September 9, 1824, m. Margaret J. Gaylord.
Miles, b. February 24, 1827, d. December 29, 1827.
Miles L., b. February 17, 1829.
Mary Pumpelly, b. April 14, 1831, m. John Higgins of Fairview, Cal.
Horace, b. June 19, 1834, d. March 23, 1837.

177. Laura Riggs Lyon[8] (daughter of Miles Riggs,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Ballston Spa, Saratoga County, N. Y., January 1, 1798, and died at Geneva, N. Y., November 6, 1844. On October 3, 1826, she married **Moses Lyon, Esq.**, who was born at Greenwich, Conn., April 2, 1790, and when eight years old removed with

his father to Geneva, N. Y., where he attained great eminence as a lawyer, and remained there till his death, February 27, 1874. To this union were the following children:

Marcus Lyon, b. September 23, 1827, m. Susan Schuyler.
Newton Lyon, b. January 11, 1829, d. April 14, 1832.
Brainard Lyon, b. August 1, 1830, m. Cannie Vaughn, Oct. 4, 1876.
Newell Lyon, b. February 18, 1832, m. Mrs. Mary P. Chase; no issue.
Wm. Richards Lyon, b. May 6, 1834, m. Frances E. Jones; no issue.
Laura Elizabeth Lyon, b. Sept. 27, 1836, m. Rev. William B. Dada.
Lewis Edwin Lyon, b. June 30, 1838, m. Jennie Hunt; no issue.

178. Harriet Rose Riggs Ripley[8] (daughter of Silas,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Succasunna, now called Ledgewood, September 13, 1820, and married **Rev. Erastus Ripley,** then of Coventry, Conn., September 26, 1844. Mr. Ripley graduated at Union College, and at the Andover Theological Seminary. He was for several years a professor in Iowa College, first established at Davenport, and then removed to Grinnell, Iowa. His wife died at Davenport, October 16, 1858, leaving the following children:

William Bradford Ripley, b. about 1846.
Eugene Bradford Ripley, b. April 4, 1848.
Charles Edward Ripley, b. about 1851.
Louisa Wheeler Ripley, b. about 1853.
Harriet Elizabeth Ripley, b. May 8, 1855.

179. Merit Riggs[8] (son of Joseph,[7] John, Esq.,[6] of Oxford, Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., January 21, 1804, and died February 7, 1864. He left Oxford when a boy, went to Harwinton, Conn., and learned the trade of a wagon maker. About three years after the completion of his apprenticeship he married Thirza Smith, of Harwinton, and settled there. His children were all born at Harwinton, except Margaret Lydia, at Orangeburg, S. C., and are as follows:

Geo. Smith, b. July 16, 1829, m. Mrs. Martha Anent, Micanopy, Fla.
John Wales, b. October 17, 1831, m. Elizabeth ——, Micanopy, Fla.
Rev. Charles Hart, b. October 19, 1835, m. Marietta McEwen, of Warwick, N. Y.

Henry Harpin, b. June 2, 1840, m. Jane Smith, d. September 3, 1891.
Margaret Lydia, b. Sept. 27, 1846, m. Francis Way, d. Dec. 5, 1881.
Mary Agnes, b. June 4, 1849, m. Charles H. Plumb.

180. Johnson V. Riggs[8] (son of Joseph[7] of Arcadia, N. Y., Phineas,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Arcadia, Wayne County, N. Y., and was the son of Joseph's second wife, Anna Van Mater, b. September 9, 1830. He married C. A. Jewell, of Lyons, N. Y., September 17, 1857, and to this union four children were born; the first two died in infancy, and the third before reaching her second year. He removed to Onargo, Iroquois County, Ill., where he followed farming when last heard from.

Eugene Ward, b. September 26, 1871.

181. Phoebe Riggs Potter[8] (daughter of Rev. Elias[7] of New Providence, N. J., Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at New Providence, 1817, and was married September 8, 1845, to **Rev. Samuel S. Potter,** son of Isaac Potter, of New Providence. Mr. Potter was a regularly educated and ordained minister in the Presbyterian Church, and preached for a time, but during most of his life he was employed as general agent for the *Herald and Presbyter* of Cincinnati, Ohio. The children of this union were as follows:

Margaret Riggs Potter, b. July 16, 1846.
Rev. Joseph Lewis Potter, D.D., b. February 22, 1848.
Abby Anna Potter, b. October 30, 1849.
Elizabeth Ray Potter, b. October 30, 1851.
Emma Malvina Potter, b. November 9, 1853.
Samuel Archibald Potter, b. February 4, 1856.
Clara Amanda Potter, b. May 18, 1858.
Stanley Lord Potter, b. February 9, 1861.

182. John Riggs[8] (son of Thomas,[7] Timothy 2d,[6] Timothy,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Kentucky about 1816, before the family removed to Missouri. He married, January 4, 1840, Catherine Zimmerman, and died about

1850, leaving sons and daughters, as given below. He served as captain and as major in the State militia.

James, b. May 18, 1842, m. Mrs. Keziah Philips, 1866.
Mary F., b. about 1845, m. Harvey Hamilton, on the Plains, 1847.
Leah, b. about 1846, m. William Macleod.
Timothy, b. about 1847, m. Eveline Matlock, 1874.
John, b. about 1849, d. 1875.

184. Elizabeth Brown Riggs[8] Durham (daughter of Silas[7] of Succasunna, Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Succasunna, January 19, 1816. She married **Alpha Durham**, of Tunckhannock, Pa., who was born at Elmira, N. Y., March 21, 1815; died on arriving home from California, August 8, 1852, and was buried at Tunckhannock. To this union the following children were born:

William Jessup Durham, b. September 24, 1838, d. August 22, 1840.
Harriet Rose Durham, b. Aug. 16, 1840, m. James Lord of Delaware.
Albert Riggs Durham, b. May 16, 1842, m. Sarah McCurdy of Penn.
Charles Wheeler Durham, b. March 19, 1846, d. May 10, 1847.
Caleb Wheeler Durham, b. February 6, 1848.

185. Jonathan Riggs[8] (son of the second Jonathan,[7] Jonathan,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Venango County, Pa., September 30, 1816, and the next year his parents changed their location to Hubbard, Ohio, where he resided till December 20, 1838, when he married Sarah Van Fleet, and settled in Shenango Township, Mercer County, Pa., where he remained four years, and then bought land near Sandy Lake, and made a permanent home. He was specially prominent in the agricultural organizations of the county. His four sons were as follows:

Richard Cyrus Newell, b. November 1, 1839, d. May 16, 1841.
Addison Lafayette Van Fleet, b. April 25, 1842, m. Emma McClure.
John Phineas Jasper, b. March 17, 1852, d. October 17, 1854.
John William Byron, b. August 14, 1856, d. October 25, 1856.

186. James Berry Riggs[8] (son of Scott,[7] Zadok,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Kentucky, March 21, 1802. About 1824 he married

Nancy C. Anderson, who was born in South Carolina, July 20, 1803. He lived in Illinois till 1837, when he removed to Missouri, and thence to Oregon in 1845. He settled at Salem, Ore., where he died in August, 1869. The following are his children:

Milton S.
Hannah, twin with Milton S., b. January 18, 1825.
Rufus A., b. November 27, 1827.
Marion L., b. May 17, 1830.
Washington L., b. August 14, 1833.
Silas T., b. April 17, 1836.
Louisa M., b. February 28, 1839.
Libby A., b. March 5, 1842.
James B., b. in Oregon, May 15, 1848.

187. John Adams Riggs [8] (son of Scott,[7] Zadok,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Kentucky, March 12, 1814, and on November 27, 1834, he married Orpha Campbell, and from this union only three children are living. He was a farmer and blacksmith. His father brought him to this State as an infant. He died in what is now contained in Scott County, Ill., January 11, 1845.

Louisa Hannah, b. April 14, 1837, m. G. C. Peak.
James Milton, b. April 17, 1839, m. Lillie E. Berry, 1868.
Martha Ann, b. October 27, 1841, m. George T. Wells.

188. William Hurt Riggs [8] (son of Rev. Adam S.,[7] David[6] of Tennessee, Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Shelbyville, Tenn., December 12, 1855. He was twice married; first to Minnie Curtis, of Richmond, Tenn., December 14, 1881, who died January 4, 1888, leaving one child, Adam S., born November 20, 1882. His second marriage was to Ruth Smith, of Rutherford County, November, 1892. He was called away himself, September 23, 1898, leaving his second wife with four children.

Adam S., Jr., b. November 20, 1882.
William Kelly, b. March, 1894.
Jessie, b. July, 1895.
James Deery, b. March, 1897.
Susan Gill, b. October 4, 1898.

189. Rev. Cyrus Carpenter Riggs,[8] D.D. (son of Rev. Cyrus[7] Joseph[6] of Amity, Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Mercer County, Pa., April 13, 1810. He graduated at Jefferson College at Canonsburgh, Pa., 1836, and at the Western Theological Seminary at Allegheny, Pa. He was licensed to preach April 4, 1839, and ordained 1840. He married Mary Cleveland, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Todd, of Allegheny City, May 13, 1840. He was an active and faithful minister of the Gospel in many churches in Western Pennsylvania. As he advanced in years his health failed, and he spent the latter part of his life at Beaver Falls, Pa. He took a very deep interest in this little genealogical collection, but the compiler was not able to prevail upon him to give a short synopsis of the events of his life. He died at Beaver Falls, August 29, 1883.

Elizabeth Bradford, b. Feb. 22, 1841, m. Dr. L. R. Webster, of Cal.
Dr. Elliott Swift, b. February 16, 1843, m. Mrs. Leonora W. Dunlap.
Mary Content, b. Oct. 9, 1845, m. Thos. B. Dickson, Mercer Co., Pa.
Achsah Jane, b. March 7, 1849.

190. Edward Riggs[8] (son of Ogden,[7] Cyrenus,[6] Joseph, Esq.,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Esperance, N. Y., June, 1828, and married Eleanor Hubbard, of Mineville, N. Y. He became a merchant in New York City, with a good measure of success, but he fell a victim to consumption, and died at the age of thirty-two, leaving a widow and three living children. His children were:

Jennie A., b. about 1845.
Gertrude J., b. about 1847.
Maggie, b. about 1850, d. in infancy.
Rev. James Stevenson, D.D., b. July 16, 1853.

191. Timothy A. Riggs[8] (son of Thomas,[7] Timothy 2d,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Missouri, 1825, and crossed the plains to Oregon, 1846. June 10, 1849, he married Celia Russell, and the result of this union was five sons and four daughters, as given below. When seventeen years old, Timothy A. joined the Disciples, and has held the position of deacon and elder in

that organization. His residence is at Mabel, in Linn County, Ore., and for many years he has been an influential and leading citizen of that county, having filled the offices of county treasurer, assessor, and sheriff, and he still serves his township as justice of the peace.

John J., b. July 27, 1850, d. July 2, 1873.
William C., b. January 7, 1852, lives in Lassen Co., Cal.
George W., b. April 17, 1853, m. Maggie A. Ogle.
Elizabeth Leah, b. April 6, 1855, m. William D. Miller.
Thomas, b. December 28, 1856, Fishing, at Astoria.
Mary Catherine, b. April 12, 1859, d. October 19, 1859.
Margaret Ann, b. December 30, 1860, m. William R. Drury.
Rachel Almira, b. February 1, 1865.
Perry Grant, b. June 6, 1869.

192. Thomas Riggs[8] (son of Thomas,[7] Timothy 2d,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Missouri, January 5, 1828, crossed the plains to Oregon in 1846, went back to Missouri in 1853, returned to Oregon in 1857, and back to Missouri in 1859, returned again to Oregon, 1863, and again back to Missouri, 1870. He married Mary Newton in Oregon about 1854. He has two sons, James B. and Albert, and is living near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kans. He was a justice of the peace for some time, and was also county surveyer of Linn County, Ore.

James B., b. about 1856 in Oregon.
Albert, b. about 1859.

193. Stephen Seaman Riggs[8] (son of Isaac,[7] Cyrenus,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Schenectady, June 4, 1809, and grew up in his father's newspaper business, to which he succeeded, and carried on till he was called away November 4, 1859. He married Julia Vedder, daughter of Simeon and Mary Hanmer, of Wethersfield, Conn., but adopted and reared by John B. and Clarissa Vedder, of Schoharie, as their own. This marriage took place November 24, 1830, and Stephen died November, 1859. To this union the following children were born:

Charles Hanmer, b. September 3, 1832, m. Mary Ann Taylor.
Stephen Seaman, Jr., b. October 19, 1834, m. Harriet E. Miller.
John Vedder, M.D., b. May 30, 1839, m. Annie Catherine Wilds.

NINTH GENERATION.

195. Rev. Alexander Brown Riggs, D.D.[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Portsmouth, Ohio, June 21, 1842. Graduated at Jefferson College, Pa., 1863; studied law at Pittsburg, Pa., and was admitted to the bar in 1865. Removed to Nashville, Tenn., and practised one year, then returned to Pittsburg and practised one year longer. Next spent two years at the Theological Seminary at Auburn, N. Y., and one year at the Union Theological Seminary at New York City, where he graduated, 1870, and settled as pastor of the Reformed Church at Fort Plain, Montgomery County, N. Y. After six years he accepted a call to the Presbyterian Church at Waterford, Saratoga County, N. Y. October 19, 1870, he married Charlotte Bowne, daughter of B. S. K. Richardson, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:

Albert Richardson, b. May 12, 1873.
Elsie Agnew, b. November 20, 1874.
Ella May, b. July 12, 1877.

196. Dr. John Vedder Riggs[9] (son of Stephen Seaman,[8] Isaac,[7] Cyrenus,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Schenectady, N. Y., May 30, 1839. He was well educated in medical science, and regularly graduated from a medical college. He married Annie Catherine Wilds, of Schenectady, October 31, 1861. He practised his profession for a number of years, but feeble health of late has caused him, in good measure, to retire from active practice. To this union there are but two living children, as follows:

Martha Augusta, b. October 14, 1863, m. Robert C. Simpson.
James Sugden, b. March 17, 1872, m. Edith Helen Stowits.

197. James Milton Riggs[9] (son of John Adams,[8] Scott,[7] Zadok,[6] Timothy[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Scott County, Ill., April 17, 1839. He married Lillie Elizabeth Berry, born in Jacksonville, Ill.,

December 31, 1868. He is a lawyer. Was sheriff of Scott County, Ill., from December, 1864, till December 31, 1868; member of the Twenth-seventh General Assembly of Illinois; States Attorney of said county from December, 1872, until December, 1876. Was a member of the Forth-eighth and Forty-ninth Congresses. To this union eight children have been born, as follows:

Lecie Iva, b. September 27, 1869.
Ralph Milton, b. August 3, 1871, m. Sadie G. Metzler, Dec. 22, 1897.
Dr. Roy William, b. March 25, 1873. Physician at Andover, S. D.
Lucien Berry, b. March 23, 1875. Lawyer.
Cecile Orpha, b. July 2, 1876.
James Kent, b. December 5, 1877.
Lillie Belle, b. July 23, 1879.
John Max, b. July 22, 1881.

198. Charles Giles Riggs[9] (son of Clark,[8] James,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lee, Oneida County, N. Y., November 17, 1814. On March 1, 1835, he married Julia A. Moulton, who was born May 5, 1817. When very young his parents settled at Turin, N. Y., and he still resides there. He has been engaged in the hardware business for many years, and is a prominent and active man in the affairs of the Methodist Church, as well as in his town and county.

Helen J., b. November 24, 1836, m. Nichols W. Vankoughnet.
Charles W., b. August 25, 1839.
Louisa M., b. October 25, 1841, m. Chauncy W. Colton.
Francis, b. January 26, 1844, d. April 2, 1845.
Horace M., b. April 17, 1846, m. Susan Shepard.
George G., b. November 18, 1849.
Sophia W., b. November 2, 1852, d. April 14, 1854.

199. Samuel Agnew Riggs[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born March 1, 1835, at Hanging Rock, Ohio. Graduated at Jefferson College, Pa., 1856, and studied law at Cincinnati, Ohio. He married Kate Doan Earle, of Pittsburg, Pa., and settled at Lawrence, Kans., in the practise of his profession. He served as United States District Attorney for the District of Kansas, was a member of the Legislature, and elected Judge

of the Fourth District of the State. He has but one son, who is a graduate of Kansas University and by profession is a civil engineer.

Henry Earle, b. May 8, 1865.

200. Joseph Edmund Riggs[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Portsmouth, Ohio, August 31, 1837. After spending some years in mercantile affairs, he studied law and removed to Lawrence, Kans.; he there married Emma J. Eldridge, who died without issue. He then married Annie E. Fuller, and to this union three daughters were born, and all are graduates of the Kansas University.

Kate Louise, b. July 26, 1873.
May Fuller, b. October 1, 1875.
Lucy Young, b. March 1, 1878.

201. Charles Henry Riggs[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Portsmouth, Ohio, February 13, 1840. Married October 23, 1866, Alice N., daughter of Jacob Hurd of Portsmouth, Ohio. He settled in Pittsburg, Pa., as a clerk, removed to Kansas, and thence back again to Pittsburg. Children:

Elizabeth Clough, b. April 22, 1868.
Edwin Hurd, b. October 21, 1870.
Harriet Baldridge, b. March 12, 1873.
Alice Winifred, b. May 27, 1878.

202. David Baird Riggs[9] (son of Elias[8] of Hightstown, Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Hightstown, N. J., June 2, 1835. He married Clara Augusta McMichael, October 19, 1859. He was employed by the Pennsylvania railroad at Camden, N. J. He was a ruling elder in the Second Presbyterian Church of Camden, and was active in all good works. He died February 26, 1894, leaving a widow and the following children:

Charles Clifford, b. November 12, 1860, m. Jennie Florence Connar.
Elmer Baird, b. March 9, 1862, m. Mary Emily Woodruff, 1884.
Lillie E., b. March 21, 1864, m. Charles Havens, 1888.

Clara Augusta, b. January 7, 1866, d. July 28, 1867.
Louie Lisbon, b. March 16, 1868, d. July 20, 1868.

203. John C. Riggs[9] (son of Elias[8] of Hightstown, Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Hightstown, December 2, 1837, and still resides there. He married Emma Frances Embly, October 30, 1861. His children are as follows:

Elias Ellsworth, b. March 28, 1863.
Mary Frances, b. January 28, 1865, d. June 7, 1866.

204. Henry H. Riggs[9] (son of William S.,[8] Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the homestead farm October 16, 1842. He married Susan M. Van Duyn, March 2, 1865. His life is that of the farmer, and in 1889 he bought a part of his father's farm at Cranbury Neck, which he has made into a fruit farm. They have but one child.

Carrie Shriver, b. April 9, 1866, m. J. Milton Sickles and has one child, Florence Riggs, b. October 25, 1896.

205. Marsena Riggs[9] (son of William S.,[8] Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the homestead farm near Hightstown, June 4, 1849. He is a farmer and married Annie P. West, September 14, 1871, who died October 23, 1884, leaving one child, as below. March 25, 1886, he took a second wife, S. Matilda Mount.

Albert S., b. August 26, 1879.

206. William M. Riggs[9] (son of William S.,[8] Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the home farm near Hightstown, March 3, 1855. Married Sarah A. Mount, August 28, 1878. He is a farmer, and in 1889 he bought a part of his father's farm at Cranbury Neck, where he now resides. Children as follows:

Edward W., b. June 19, 1879.
Harvey H., b. October 12, 1881.
Lewis E., b. August 2, 1885.
Walter M., b. June 17, 1889.

207. David Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the old homestead of his grandfather near Library, Pa., on the waters of Peters Creek, May 3, 1822. He married Elizabeth Bates, October 15, 1850. He was a successful farmer, and after his father's death in 1848 he moved into the old stone house built by his grandfather, Edward, where he spent the remainder of his days. The date of his death is not at hand. He was possessed of an unusually clear mind, and exercised a wide influence in his community, having served as a justice of the peace for a number of years. He was an uncompromising adherent to the tenets of the Baptist Church. He left a family of ten children, as follows:

John Stewart, b. November 18, 1851. Lives in California.
William Bates, b. August 17, 1853, m. Mary P. Nelson.
Mary Ellen, b. October 12, 1855, m. Taylor Douglas.
Jennie S., b. November 17, 1857.
Emma Catherine, b. January 9, 1860.
David Elmer, b. August 2, 1862.
Edmonia Flora, b. December 13, 1864.
Elizabeth Rollie, b. May 12, 1867.
Ida Ball, b. November 14, 1869.
Alta May, b. November 28, 1875.

208. Dr. Isaac Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the original homestead of the family near Library, Pa., May 1, 1846, and married Belle Vernon Hicks, October 6, 1870. He studied medicine and graduated at Cleveland Medical College, and is engaged in the practice of his profession in Pittsburg, Pa. At this writing his children are as follows:

J. Frank Hicks, b. September 29, 1871.
A. M. Vernon, b. November 1, 1872.
Anna May, b. October 24, 1874, d. March 15, 1876.
Bessie Belle, b. December 28, 1876.
R. Rexford, b. January 24, 1878.
May Bird, b. July 23, 1880, August 31, 1880.

209. Dr. Leander Riggs[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in the vicinity of Library, Pa., September 6, 1845. He studied

medicine and graduated from the Cleveland Medical College, and settled in his profession at Elizabeth, Pa., in 1871, where he married Mary L. Finney, October 23, 1876, from which union there is no issue.

210. Robert L. Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the old farm near Library, August 26, 1838. He married Cordelia C. B. Whigham, April 19, 1864. He was principal of the public school of McKeesport, Pa., two years, and then engaged in the drug business, which he has continued successfully ever since. He is an active and leading man in the Baptist Church.

Effa W., b. January 21, 1865.
Jessie Josephine, b. January 26, 1868.
Thomas Alvin, b. March 2, 1871.
William W., b. February 3, 1874, d September 7, 1874.
Viola, b. December 16, 1875.
Clifford, b. December 14, 1878.

211. Dr. William J. Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Library, Allegheny County, Pa., December 21, 1840. He married Jennie Rankin, December 24, 1863. He studied medicine and graduated at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, and is in successful practice in Pittsburg, Pa.

Edward Elder, b. November 23, 1864.
Ida Lillian, b. April 7, 1866.

212. Obadiah H. Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the early home of the family near Library, July 6, 1843. He married Emma Loisa Robbins near Highstown, N. J., 1867. He was educated at Bethel Academy and at Currie Institute in Pittsburg. He was successfully engaged in teaching till the spring of 1864, when he settled in Salt Lake City. He there resumed his profession, and in 1874 he was appointed superintendent of the public schools of the territory. It is understood that he belongs to the Mormon Church, and he is now engaged

in mercantile pursuits in Salt Lake City. Children are as follows:

Obadiah Edgar, b. February 12, 1868.
Walter R., b. December 25, 1870, d. June 28, 1871.
Lester, b. June 11, 1872. } Twins, d. July 30, 1872.
Harold, b. June 11, 1872. }
Emma Ray, b. June 23, 1877.
Lawrence Keene, b. March 10, 1879.

213. William Congar Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Joseph Lewis Riggs,[8] Rev. Elias,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Wells, Pa., August 26, 1847. He was a soldier in the Civil War, and June 15, 1868, he married Margaret Adaline Ellich, of Pitlers, Yates County, N. Y., and at this writing they reside in Elmira, N. Y.

Elizabeth Jane, b. September 4, 1869.
William Henry, b. March 8, 1873.

214. Edward Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the homestead of his grandfather near Library, Allegheny County, Pa., September 29, 1826. He married, December 13, 1848, Charlotte Anne Seaton, of Bealsville, Washington County, Pa. Then he removed to Rockford, Ill., about 1853, and now resides at Cambridge, Ill. He is an active and leading man in the Baptist Church.

Georgiana Mary, b. October 13, 1849, d. December 29, 1857.
John Davis Seaton, b. January 29, 1851, m. Mary E. Chancy.
Rosetta Adella Farley, b. July 6, 1856, d. Jan. 12, 1858.
Alta Flora, b. July 22, 1858, d. July 16, 1874.

215. Lewis T. Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born on the old farm near Library, Allegheny County, Pa., August 14, 1831. He married Catherine Ann Maitz, March 2, 1853, and after the birth of the following children he separated from his family, and at this writing his whereabouts are still unknown. He was a farmer.

John Maitz, b. July 2, 1855, d. April 14, 1877.
Joseph D., b. August 17, 1857.

Bolton G., b. April 2, 1860.
Mary Elizabeth, b. July 1, 1864.
Lewis Weldon, b. December 11, 1867.
Nora Kate, b. May 15, 1873.

216. Joseph B. Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the home of the family near Library, Pa., February 10, 1834. He married Christina Ann Jerico, in April, 1870. He is a builder at Colorado Springs, and resides there at this writing. He has two sons, Willard and Alvin; dates not received.

217. John P. Riggs[9] (son of John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at the old home of his grandfather near Library, Pa., March 2, 1836. He married Mary Ellen Stimple, September 16, 1858. At this writing he is engaged in the grocery business in Pittsburg, Pa., and his family is as here given.

Della R., b. April 11, 1859, m. James A. Anderson, of Pittsburg, 1880.
Mary Louisa, b. December 29, 1861.
Carrie F., b. May 8, 1868.
Jessie E., b. August 30, 1875.
Ralph I. b. January 16, 1879.

218. James William Riggs[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Adams County, Ohio, November 1, 1827, and on July 17, 1851, he married Mary E. Taylor, of Portsmouth, Ohio. He was killed in a railroad accident, December 8, 1856. Issue as follows:

William, b. November 26, 1852, d. in infancy.
Frederick A., b. July 13, 1854, drowned in Ohio River.
James William, b. April 8, 1857.

219. Stephen Baldridge Riggs[9] (son of Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born August 17, 1832, in Adams County, Ohio. October 13, 1853, he married Evadne, daughter of William Withers, and

lived at Portsmouth and neighborhood till 1869, when he removed to Emporia, Kans., where he engaged in the real estate and banking business.

Alma Withers, b. July 18, 1854, m. James Kent Finley.
Mary Coleman, b. April 1, 1856, d. September 30, 1857.
Fanny A., b. April 5, 1858.
Emma Elizabeth, b. October 23, 1859, d. May 10, 1867.
Charles Newton, b. March 27, 1862, m. Clara Edmonds Simpson.
Annie Washington, b. December 23, 1863, m. William A. Gardner.

220. John Riggs[9] (son of Edward,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Finleyville, Washington County, Pa., June 30, 1832. He married Jane Stowe, 1853, and is a farmer, now living near Fairmount, Nebr. In his religious belief he adheres to the Disciple denomination. His children at this writing are as follows:

William E., b. July 23, 1859.
Robert N., b. February 19, 1862.
Mary Hester, b. March 13, 1864, d. November 25, 1879.
Jessie Jane, b. July 24, 1866.
Amanda Elda, b. October 24, 1872.
Judson Albertie, b. March 21, 1879.

221. Lewis Riggs[9] (son of Elias of Hightstown,[8] Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Hightstown, N. J., May 26, 1834. He married Margaret E. Allen, November 15, 1855. He was appointed by the governor of the State as a special policeman on the Camden and Amboy railway, and after several years' service in that position he was drowned at South Amboy, February 14, 1879. His children are as follows:

Addison Henry, b. February 1, 1857.
Frank Pratt, b. November 8, 1862.
Mary Blanche, b. August 20, 1864.
Anna Drusilla, b. October 20, 1866.

222. Dr. David Riggs[9] (son of Edward,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in

Washington County, Pa., January 18, 1834, and married Mary Boggs, May 7, 1862. He graduated at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, 1855, since which time he has been engaged in the practice of his profession, twelve years in Fayette County, and many years in Allegheny City. In religious belief he is a Baptist. Has had but one son, and he died when two years old.

223. Dr. Edward N. Riggs[9] (son of Edward,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Washington County, Pa., September 22, 1846, and April 9, 1873, he married Luella Abrams. He graduated at the Cincinnati College of Medicine and Surgery, and has been in the practice of his profession ever since. In 1876 he removed from Allegheny City to Powhatan, Belmont County, Ohio, where he still resides. He worships in the Methodist Church. One child.

William Edward, b. June 4, 1876.

224. Dr. William Judson Riggs[9] (son of Edward,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Washington County, Pa., August 11, 1849, and married Brilla Dawson, October 16, 1877. He graduated in medicine at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa., 1872, and located in Allegheny City. In 1873 he was commissioned assistant surgeon in the United States Navy, and during four years of service visited many Asiatic and other foreign ports. In 1876 he resigned and resumed practice in Allegheny City, but removed in 1879 to his present location, Beaver, Beaver County, Pa. At this writing only one child.

Jeannette, b. February 20, 1880.

225. Addison L. V. Riggs[9] (son of Jonathan,[8] Jonathan,[7] Jonathan,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Sandy Lake, Mercer County, Pa., April 25, 1842. He married Emma A. McClure, September 11, 1870, who was born June 10, 1848. He is an active and prominent man in

the agricultural affairs and organizations of his county. His children at the present writing are as follows:

John Jonathan, b. July 10, 1871.
Mary Ruth, b. June 8, 1875.

226. Rev. Herman Camp Riggs, D.D.,[9] (son of Alfred,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward [1]) was born October 2, 1832. In 1852 he graduated at the University of New York, and in 1856 at the Union Theological Seminary, receiving in both institutions very high honors in scholarship. In 1857 he commenced the active work of the Gospel ministry at St. Catharine's in the province of Ontario. He afterward accepted a call to St. Peter's Presbyterian Church at Rochester, N. Y., where he has been the pastor for a number of years. He was married, March 28, 1863, to Clara Loraine Wheeler, who died May 27, 1865, leaving an infant son, Herman Clarence. She was buried at Potsdam, N. Y. On the 17th of April, 1872, he married his present wife, Agnes Elizabeth, only daughter of Dr. Sidney P. and Maria Bates, of Malone, N. Y.

Henry Clarence, b. March 27, 1865.

227. William De Lancey Riggs[9] (son of Merritt Woodruff,[8] Samuel,[7] Jeremiah,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward [1]) born at Avon, N. Y., January 7, 1843. In 1860 he came to New York and learned the wholesale dry goods business, both as clerk and proprietor. In a letter to the compiler he remarks: "In my business career I have made and lost and made again, and thank God for what I have." On October 9, 1867, he married Mary Skillman Church, of Brooklyn, and to this union seven children were born, three of whom died in infancy. In 1893 they were separated by divorce, and William removed to Dubuque, Iowa, where he married as his second wife Margaret Ann Colinson, and to this union two children were born. In the list given below the dates will naturally divide the offspring of the two mothers.

Elsie Wolcott, b. September 16, 1868.
Charles Church, b. May 14, 1872.
William De Lancey, Jr., b. November 3, 1874.

Susan Skillman, b. January 22, 1881.
Lucy Hormer, b. January 4, 1897.
Merritt Woodruff, b. May 27, 1899.

228. Oliver Platt Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Zenas,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Tioga County, N. Y., September 9, 1824, and lived in the vicinity of New York City most of his active life. He married Margaret J. Gaylord, November 5, 1856, and she died December 22, 1864, leaving one son, Charles Augustus. Oliver took a second wife, October 23, 1873, Mahettabel Marvin, who died May 11, 1896, he having died February 9, 1894.

Charles Augustus, b. November 19, m. Anna G. Dougherty, 1894.

229. Henry Scott Riggs[9] (son of Alfred,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born August 5, 1836. He entered mercantile life when a mere boy, and was married October 18, 1864, to Fanny F. Goodrich, of Stockbridge, Mass. In his busness career he was unusually successful, but just after being received as a partner, his health failed, and he was compelled to relinquish his hard-earned position. He is living with his family at Palmyra, N. Y., and has four children: Louise, Grace, Clara, and Walter.

230. Alfred Tyler Riggs[9] (son of Alfred,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born September 18, 1839. Early in life he entered upon mercantile pursuits. During three months' service in the army he contracted disease that, in part, undermined his constitution, and he was compelled to relinquish business while yet a young man. He married Georgia Wellshine, of Connecticut, November 15, 1877, and now resides at San José, Cal. He has no children.

231. Edward Hinman Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Joseph Lewis Riggs,[8] Rev. Elias,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Wells, Pa., March 23, 1845.

He was a soldier in the Civil War. January 15, 1868, he married Ella Close, daughter of Peter Close, of Farmington Hill, Tioga County, Pa. He afterward resided in Elmira, N. Y. Children at this writing:

Edith Fuller, b. October 15, 1868.
Louis Joseph, b. January 6, 1870.

232. William Riggs[9] (son of Lewis,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Groton, N. Y., February 21, 1832. He married, September 29, 1857, Sophronia Hopkins, daughter of John Hopkins, of Groton. The year of his marriage he removed to Horton, Bremer County, Iowa, where he still resides and carries on farming.

Sara May, b. September 8, 1860.
Morris J., b. January 14, 1862.
Marvin Lewis, b. August 24, 1864.
Lydia Damaris, b. November 6, 1870.
Laura Samantha, b. December 21, 1872.

233. Theodore L. Riggs[9] (son of David Lindsley Riggs,[8] Stephen,[7] Thomas 2d,[6] Thomas,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at New Haven, Conn., July 22, 1843. He removed with his father to Oregon, 1858, and December 24, 1869, he married Sarah H. Lary, who was born in Oregon March 18, 1849. At this writing the children are as follows:

Frederic L., b. October 18, 1870.
Ernest W., b. July 8, 1872.

234. Rev. James Forsyth Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Elias, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Rev. Elias,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in a village near Smyrna, Asia Minor, October 4, 1852, and was reared in Constantinople, where he was prepared by his father to enter college. Came to the United States in 1868, entered Princeton College, and graduated, 1872, with the Historical Fellowship. He taught one year in a classical school in Madison, N. J., and then took a full course of study in the Union Theological Seminary under Dr. Adams, graduating in 1879. He was pastor of the Presby-

terian Church at Cranford, N. J. 1878–1884. The former year he married Isabella Brittin, of Madison, and in 1882 he revisited Europe and the Levant, attending the golden wedding of his father, Dr. Elias. From 1884 to 1892 he was pastor of the Reformed Dutch Church at Bergen Point, N. J.; from 1892 to 1898 he was Professor of New Testament Greek in the Theological Seminary of New Brunswick, N. J., and in 1898 he became pastor of the Brick Presbyterian Church of East Orange, N. J.

Arthur Stanley, b. April 8, 1879.
James Forsyth, Jr., b. April 24, 1883.
Ethel Brittin, b. November 20, 1884.
Elizabeth Trowbridge, b. September 24, 1888.

235. Rev. Joseph Lewis Potter, D.D.,[9] (son of Phœbe Riggs Potter,[8] Rev. Elias Riggs,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born December 22, 1848. His early education was pushed forward by his father, Rev. Samuel S. Potter, and he graduated at Princeton University, 1867, and pursued his theological studies at the same place. He was ordained as a foreign missionary, and was assigned to Teheran in Persia by the Presbyterian Board of Missions in 1874. August 1, 1878, he was married to Harriet Riggs, daughter of Albert Rose Riggs, of Succasunna (now called Ledgewood), and they sailed at once for their new and untried field of labor, where he is still engaged. The doctorate was conferred upon him by his alma mater. To this union two children have been born, as follows:

Albert Riggs Potter, b. July 11, 1880.
Phoebe Riggs Potter, b. July 22, 1885.

236. Jetur Rose Riggs[9] (son of Albert Rose Riggs,[8] Silas,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Succasunna, N. J., June 3, 1840, and was reared on the farm of his father. He married, March 20, 1875, Martha L. Eckhart, of Newfoundland, N. J., and the following are their children:

Mary Elizabeth, b. December 27, 1873.
Albert Rose, b. May 16 1875.

William Eckhart, b. July 12, 1877, d. October 28, 1893.
Joseph Potter, b. December 20, 1879.

237. Myron Clark Riggs[9] (son of Garry,[8] Moses,[7] Edward,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Oxford, Conn., November 22, 1832. He was an officer in the marine corps, resigned and served in the Southern army during the Civil War. He married Rebecca Thaw of Washington, D. C., 1859, who died July 6, 1880. At the time of his death, July 7, 1873, he was auditor of the International Great Northern Railway at Houston, Texas. The children of this union were as follows:

Edward Fisk, b. April 27, 1860, m. Martha Kate Harrington, 1888.
John Thaw, b. September 29, 1863, m. Helen Wysong, no children.
Eliza Semmes, b. December 26, 1866, m. James E. Blackwell, Seattle.
Frank, b. in Texas, 1868, d. in Texas, 1869.
Jessie Tutt, b. March 16, 1871, remains single in Washington, D. C.

238. Marcus Lyon[9] (son of Laura Riggs[8] Lyon and Moses Lyon, Miles Riggs,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Geneva, N. Y., September 23, 1827, but from early in the fifties he has resided at Ithaca, Tompkins County, N. Y. He is a lawyer of eminence, and at Ithaca, September 17, 1855, he was married to Susan Schuyler, who was born at Ithaca, May 6, 1834. The children of this union are grandchildren of Laura Riggs, and are as follows:

Lucy Lyon, b. July 9, 1858.
Laura Lyon, b. October 28, 1865.
Philip Schuyler Lyon, b. September 30, 1867.
Mary Lyon, b. September 7, 1870.
Newell Lyon, b. September 20, 1874.

239. Brainard Lyon[9] (son of Laura Riggs[8] Lyon and Moses Lyon, Miles Riggs,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Geneva, N. Y., August, 1830, and he still lives there. He is a farmer, and married Fannie Vaughn, October 4, 1876, and at this writing they have but one child.

Annie Webb Lyon, b. October 31, 1879.

240. Newell Lyon[9] (son of Laura Riggs[8] Lyon and Moses Lyon, Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Geneva, N. Y., February 18, 1832. December 8 he married Mrs. Mary P. Chase at Portland, Maine. He is a merchant doing business in Boston, Mass., and has no children.

241. William Richards Lyon[9] (son of Laura Riggs[8] and her husband, Moses Lyon, Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Geneva, N. Y., May 6, 1834, and now lives at Saint Joseph, Mich., where he married Frances Emeline Jones, November 3, 1864, and has no children. He is a lawyer by profession.

242. Laura Elizabeth Lyon Dada[9] (daughter of Laura Riggs[8] and Moses Lyon, Miles Riggs,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Geneva, N. Y., September 27, 1836. She was married at Geneva, July 3, 1856, to Rev. William B. Dada, a Presbyterian clergyman, andnow lives at Otisco, N. Y. At the date of this report they have but one child, born at Clear Water, Minn., November 21, 1861.

Arthur Herman Dada, b. November 21, 1861.

243. Lewis Edwin Lyon[9] (son of Laura Riggs[8] and her husband, Moses Lyon), Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward,[1] was born at Geneva, N. Y., June 30, 1838. He is a merchant and now lives at Auburn, Cayuga County, N. Y., where he married Jennie Hunt, June 7, 1864, but has no children.

244. Elizabeth Wallace Robb[9] (daughter of Elizabeth Hankins Wallace,[8] Elizabeth Riggs Hankins,[7] Joseph Riggs,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Jefferson Township, Allegheny County, Pa., August 26, 1814. On January 26, 1836, she married **Ebenezer Robb,** son of Joseph Robb, born July 9, 1810. He was a farmer, a promi-

nent citizen, an elder in the united Presbyterian Church and a justice of the peace. Elizabeth died February 4, 1878, and her husband survived till August 4, 1884, when he was laid by her side, in the burying grounds of the Robinson's Run U. P. Church. Their children were as follows:

William Robb, b. August 8, 1837, d. May 8, 1838.
Joseph Wallace Robb, b. September 31, 1839, d. August 8, 1842.
Robert Albert Sturgeon Robb, b. August 24, 1840, m., no issue.
Joseph Wallace Robb, b. May 18, 1849, m. Rachel C. Lindsay,
Mary Elizabeth Robb, b. October 28, 1852, m. Mr. Reynolds.

245. Samuel Wallace[9] (son of Elizabeth Hankins Wallace,[8] Elizabeth Riggs Hankins,[7] Joseph Riggs,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward [1]) was born in Jefferson Township, Allegheny County, Pa., February 26, 1816, and was married February 24, 1842, to Elizabeth Van Eman, daughter of William Van Eman, near Burgettstown, Pa. He was a farmer, and after marriage took a farm in Beaver County, Pa., and in two or three years he bought a farm of his own in Guernsey County, Ohio, where he spent the remainder of his days. He was a good farmer, but never a man of robust health, and toward the end he was a chronic sufferer. He was a man of worth and highly esteemed in the circle of his acquaintances. He died December 24, 1883. His widow, a very superior woman, survived him several years, and died May 15, 1890. To this union were the following children:

Sarah Elizabeth Wallace, b. December 7, 1842, m. Hugh M. Cox, 1866.
Samuel Van Eman Wallace, b. February 2, 1844, m. Martha J. Smock.
Rebecca Jane Wallace, b. November 4, 1848, m. John T. Waller.

246. Joseph Riggs Wallace[9] (son of Elizabeth Hankins Wallace,[8] Elizabeth Riggs Hankins,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward [1]) was born and reared on the old homestead of his father, in North Fayette Township, Allegheny County, Pa., which still remains in the family. Joseph always maintained that he was named after his great-grandfather Joseph Riggs, of Hightstown, N. J., but as the middle name was omitted in some of his early signatures, he found it awkward, if not illegal, to use it afterward. He was a devoted Christian

man, succeeding to the place of his father in the eldership and superintendency of the Sunday school. In later years he retired from the farm and devoted his time to good works. He married Mary Dunbar, 1843, and died April 20, 1889. His widow still survives him. Their children were:

Robert James Wallace, b. December 10, 1845, d. April 4, 1853.
John Harper Wallace, b. January 18, 1849, married twice.
Mary Alice Wallace, b. August 13, 1857, d. December 30, 1858.
Ella Jane Wallace, b. July 31, 1859, m. R. B. Hutchinson, 1890.

247. Mary Wallace Allen[9] (daughter of Elizabeth Hankins Wallace,[8] Elizabeth Riggs Hankins,[7] Joseph Riggs,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Jefferson Township, Allegheny County, Pa., February 12, 1818. On April 26, 1838, she married **Mr. Samuel Harper Allen,** son of Rev. Moses Allen, and his wife, Catherine, daughter of Rev. John McMillan, D.D. Dr. Allen was born in Green County, Pa., Feb. 6, 1815, and was educated at Jefferson College, Pa., and at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. He was a skilful and successful healer of the sick for fifty-five years, forty-seven of which were spent in Bakerstown, Pa., where he died, greatly respected and beloved by all, and there he was buried. Mary, his widow, survives him, now in her eighty-fourth year. To this union the following children were born:

Eliza Jane Allen, b. February 23, 1842, m. Thomas Gibson.
John Watson Allen, b. June 27, 1844, d. in the army, in Texas, 1865.
Catherine Ann Allen, b. March 1, 1847, remains single.
Leland McAboy Allen, b. June 21, 1856, m. Mary Garraux, issue.

248. John Hankins Wallace[9] (son of Elizabeth Hankins Wallace,[8] Elizabeth Riggs Hankins,[7] Joseph Riggs[6] of Hightstown, David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born August 16, 1822, in Allegheny County, Pa., and reared on his father's farm. In early boyhood he developed a fondness for books and study, but never took very kindly to the drudgeries of farm life, except among domestic animals, and especially the horse. At the age of seventeen he was a successful teacher in his home district. He pursued the usual course of classical studies at Frankfort Springs Academy for some three

years, but his health broke down, and he never graduated. October 2, 1845, he married Ellen J. Ewing, of Uniontown, Pa., sister to Hon. Nathaniel Ewing, for many years judge of that district. The next spring they settled on a farm in Iowa, in the neighborhood of Muscatine. After shaking with the ague for some fifteen months, he removed to Muscatine, sold the farm at a handsome advance, and commenced merchandizing, at which he was not a success. Meantime he was elected sceretary of the Iowa State Agricultural Society, and his first care was to lift it out of its incipiency and secure legislative recognition and support, making it really a State institution. In this position he was eminently successful, for it opened up a wide field for the breeding and development of domestic animals. All the improved breeds of domestic animals could be classified and traced except horses. The trotting horse was then reaching a good degree of popularity and everybody was of the opinion that this trotting speed must come from the runner, for there was no other source from which speed could come. Here was a problem for the secretary to solve, and he took hold of it in earnest, travelling thousands of miles, and devoting years of time to its solution. He collected and classified all the trotting statistics of this continent, with the blood elements, so far as could be authenticated, of each performer, and this material made the first volume of Wallace's American Trotting Register, published in 1871. The second volume followed in 1874, and was continued at intervals till he had published nine volumes of this work. In 1875 he established in New York a new magazine, entitled *Wallace's Monthly*, which he continued until 1891. Having thus successfully established his own channel of communication with the public, he went forward aggressively in support of his purpose to make the American trotting horse a distinctive breed. His expositions of the influence of the law of heredity on all animal life, physically, mentally, and it might be added, morally, was never seriously controverted, and the old axiom, " Like begets like," was triumphantly verified in ten thousand instances. At the foundation of this idea, that has revolutionized the whole industry in this country and in Europe, is the dominant fact that the horse is far more than a mere machine. He possesses a type of mentality that we seek to explain by the words instinct

or will. This mentality is a matter of inheritance, and its strength or weakness in a certain direction is to be determined by the strength or weakness of his inheritance in that direction, other things being equal. Not many years ago we went abroad for all our improved breeds of domestic animals, but of late practically every country in Europe is coming here for American trotting-bred trotters, confessedly the best that the world has produced, and this is the resultant of a sound idea persistently developed. In 1891 Mr. Wallace sold out his establishment, for a handsome sum, to a syndicate in Chicago, including all rights to his publications, numbering some thirty-odd volumes. After a few months employed in a futile effort to change the teachings of the Monthly, it was found that nobody wanted it, and it was discontinued, and thus it died a humiliating death in the hands of incompetents. In concluding this condensed episode it may be noted that there were two distinguishing traits in his character, namely, whenever he saw a fraud he was ready to hit it, and his uncompromising hostility to gambling in any and every form.

After pursuing life's journey forty-six years together, Mrs. Wallace died in Pittsburg, Pa., July 22, 1891, and was buried there. On May 3, 1893, he took as his second wife, Ellen Wallace Veech, daughter of the Hon. James Veech, LL.D., of Pittsburg. She was born the last day and hour of the year, 1845, and was named after her mother's sister, the first Mrs. Wallace. After spending two years mostly in travelling, they settled down to a quiet life in New York, where they are surrounded with all the comforts and blessings of home, except children.

249. Rev. Alfred Longley Riggs, D.D., [9] (son of Rev. Stephen Return Riggs, D.D., LL.D.[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward [1]) was born at Lac-qui-parle, Minn., December 6, 1837, which was then a mission station among the Sioux, or Dakota Indians. He was graduated from Knox College, Galesburg, Ill., and from the Chicago Theological Seminary. June, 1863, he married Mary B. Hatch, who was born at Leroy, N. Y., May 20, 1840. He gave a few years to preaching and pastoral work in Illinois and Wisconsin,

but the great business of his life has been the upbuilding and Christianizing of the savage people among whom he was born. After the outbreak of the Indians of 1861, his mission stations were shifted from point to point. He was finally settled at the Santee Agency in Nebraska, June, 1870, where as principal he is still at work at the close of the century. The first child of this union was born at Lockport, Ill., the second at Centre, Wis., and the other three at the Santee agency.

Frederick Bartlett, b. July 14, 1865, m. Adelaide Augusta Rideout.
Cora Isabella, b. August 19, 1868, m. Frank Alsworth Waples, M.D.
Mabel, b. September 11, 1874, m. Franklin Leroy Stead, of S. Dak.
Olive Ward, b. June 13, 1876.
Stephen Williamson, b. April 28, 1878.

250. Isabella Burgess Riggs[9] (daughter of Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lac-qui-parle, Minn., February 21, 1840, and February 21, 1866, married the **Rev. W. Mark Williams,** who was born October 28, 1834, in New London, Ohio. One sentiment in common seemed to control the views and direct the steps of Mr. Williams and his wife, and that was mission work among the heathen. Soon after their marriage they started as missionaries to Kalgan, China. After thirteen years they returned to a family reunion at Santee with six children, all born at Kalgan, China. The escape of this family, in the present year (1900), from massacre by the Boxers is one of the most thrilling events of all that bloody tragedy. Their children are as follows:

Henrietta Blodget Williams, b. September 25, 1867.
Stephen Riggs Williams, b. August 22, 1870.
Emily Diament Williams, b. May 26, 1873.
Mary Eliza Williams, b. August 3, 1875.
Margaret Williams, b. May 30, 1878.
Anna Williams (twin with Margaret), b. 1878.

251. Martha Taylor Riggs[9] (daughter of Rev. Stephen Return Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lac-qui-parle, Minn., January 27, 1842, married December 18, 1866, **Wyllys**

King Morris, who was born in Hartford, Conn., September 11, 1842. We have no knowledge of the pursuits of Mr. Morris. The children of this union are as follows:

Henry Stephen Morris, b. June 21, 1868.
Philip Alfred Morris, b. August 4, 1872.
Mary Theodora Morris, b. July 31, 1874.
Charles Riggs Morris, b. June 21, 1877.
Nina Margaret Foster Morris, b. May 30, 1879.

252. Anna Jane Riggs[9] (daughter of Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Traverse des Sioux, Minn., April 15, 1845; married, October 14, 1870, to **Horace Everett Wheeler,** who was born January 10, 1839, near Painesville, Ohio. We have no knowledge of Mr. Wheeler's pursuits. The children of this union were as follows:

Marjorie Wheeler, b. September 29, 1872, at Belle Plaine, Iowa.
Arthur Hallam Warner Wheeler, b. October 28, 1875, at Vinton, Iowa.
Everett Longley Wheeler, b. July 15, 1877, at Vinton, Iowa.

253. Henry Martyn Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Rev. Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lac-qui-parle, Minn., September 25, 1849; married, September 24, 1878, Lucy M. Dodge, who was born at Grafton, Mass., February 29, 1852. He seems to have a position at the agency. There is no report of any children.

254. Robert Baird Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Hazelwood, Minn., May 25, 1855. There is no statement of his marriage.

255. Mary Cornelia Octavia Riggs[9] (daughter of Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Hazelwood, Minn., February 17, 1859. There is no statement of her marriage.

256. Edna Baker Riggs[9] (youngest child of Rev. Stephen R. Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Beloit, Wis., December 2, 1874, and there is no account of her marriage. In 1872 Dr. Riggs married Mrs. Annie Baker Ackley, a widow lady of Granville, Ohio. This daughter, Edna Baker, was the result of this union.

257. George Smith Riggs[9] (son of Merit,[8] Joseph,[7] John, Esq.,[6] of Oxford, Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Harwinton, Conn., July 16, 1829. He married Mrs. Martha Anent, of Micanopy, Fla. To this union several children were born, but we have no knowledge of any of them, except one son, Dr. Charles H. Riggs (dentist), of Hartford, Conn.

258. John Wales Riggs[9] (son of Merit,[8] Joseph,[7] John, Esq.,[6] Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Harwinton, Conn., October 17, 1831. He married Elizabeth ——, whose surname has not reached us, of Micanopy, Fla. Their home is now at Gainesville, Fla. To this union three sons were born, as follows:

John, no dates, m. Harriet Van Allen, lives in Bristol, Conn.
Frank, no dates, lives in Bristol, Conn.
Earl, no dates, died young.

259. Rev. Charles Hart Riggs[9] (son of Merit,[8] Joseph,[7] John, Esq.,[6] of Oxford, Joseph,[5] John,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Harwinton, Conn., October 19, 1835. He graduated at Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N. J., 1862, and a part of his theological training was in the same institution and completed under private instructors. He was principal of the Warwick Institute at Warwick, N. Y., for four years, and was licensed to preach by the New York Fourth Presbytery, June 29, 1868, and was ordained as an evangelist by the same Presbytery, April 8, 1869. His labors have been chiefly among Congregational churches, and he is identified with that body. He was acting pastor of the Congregational Church in Gaysville,

Vt., for a time, but he resigned on account of throat and lung troubles. He afterward established a weekly newspaper, the Bristol *Press*, at Bristol, Conn. He then established a job-printing office at Bristol, and is still employed in that enterprise. While engaged as principal of the Warwick Institute, he married, April 12, 1865, Marietta McEwen, of Warwick, and to this union the following children were born:

Jessie McEwen, b. February 24, 1870, m. Elbert Van Wagoner.
Bertha Arlene, b. December 1877, d. January 1878.

260. Margaret C. Morehead[9] (daughter of Hannah Riggs Monfort[8] and her husband, Rev. Joseph G. Monfort, D.D., Rev. Elias Riggs,[7] Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, October 6, 1846, and was educated in the best schools. She was married to Henry B. Morehead, son of a Governor and United States Senator of Kentucky, and they reside in Cincinnati, Ohio. No children have resulted from this union. Mrs. Morehead holds an assured position in the social affairs of the city, and has been regent of the Cincinnati Chapter of the Daughters of the Revolution.

261. Rufus A. Riggs[9] (son of James B.,[8] Scott,[7] Zadok,[6] Timothy,[5] of North Carolina, Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Scott County, Ill., November 27, 1827, and removed with his father to Polk County, Oregon, 1845. He married, November 20, 1851, Elvira H. Nicklin, who was born in Virginia, September 1, 1830. To this union the following children were born:

Elvadis C., b. September 28, 1852.
Sarah L., b. December 17, 1853.
Nancy M., b. June 3, 1855, d. in infancy.
Nancy M., b. October 20, 1858.
Emily, b. May 18, 1863.

262. Elias Riggs Monfort, A.M., LL.D.,[9] (son of Rev. Joseph G. Monfort, D.D., LL.D., and his wife, Hannah Riggs,[8] daughter of Rev. Elias Riggs,[7] of New Providence, N. J., Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Ed-

ward[1]) was born in Ohio, March 2, 1842. He graduated at Hanover College, 1865, and at the Cincinnati Law School, 1867. While at college he enlisted in the army, and became captain in the Seventy-fifth O. V. I., and was wounded at Gettysburg, July 2, 1863. He married, September 7, 1867, Emma A. Taylor, of College Hill, Ohio; practised law seven years at Greensburg, Ind,. and was twice elected prosecuting attorney. Since 1874 he has been editor and publisher of the *Herald and Presbyter* of Cincinnati; president of the school board; county clerk at Cincinnati; 1899 postmaster, and is now commander of the G. A. R., Department of Ohio, with the rank of major-general. To this union the following children have been born:

Joseph Taylor Monfort, b. April 5, 1870.
Hannah Louise Monfort, b. July 15, 1872, m. Arthur B. Burtis.
Marguerite Morehead Monfort, b. December 14, 1877.

263. Rev. Francis Cassat Monfort, D.D.[9] (son of Rev. Joseph G. Monfort, D.D., LL.D., and his wife Hannah Riggs,[8] daughter of Rev. Elias Riggs,[7] of New Providence, N. J., Preserve,[6] Zebulon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Greensburg, Ind., September 1, 1844; graduated at Wabash College, Ind., 1865; studied theology at Lane Seminary, 1865, Chicago Seminary, 1866, Edinburgh, Scotland, 1867, and at Berlin, Germany, 1868; was licensed to preach by the Cincinnati Presbytery, April, 1867; ordained pastor of the Fourth Church, Cincinnati, in April, 1870, which he served three years, and the First Presbyterian Church ten years. Since 1871 he has been editor and publisher of the *Herald and Presbyter*, of Cincinnati. In May, 1871, he married Anna Hubbard, daughter of W. Hubbard, of Indianapolis, Ind., and to this union the following children were born:

Estie Monfort, b. February 20, 1872.
Joseph Glass Monfort, b. August, 1873.
Adalade, b. June 21, 1875.

264. Rev. James Stevenson Riggs, D.D.[9] (son of Edward,[8] Ogden,[7] Cyrenus,[6] Joseph, Esq.,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in New York City, June 16, 1853;

graduated from the high school in Troy, N. Y., 1870; graduated from Princeton College, 1874; studied in Germany, 1875; taught classics in Peekskill, N. Y., 1876–77; graduated from Auburn Theological Seminary, 1880; pastor of Presbyterian Church in Fulton, N. Y., 1880–84; called to Auburn Theological Seminary as assistant professor, 1884; made full professor of the New Testament department, where he still continues. He was married to Laura A. Burroughs, aged twenty-seven, of Medina, N. Y., 1880, and to this union two children have been born, as follows:

Harold Burroughs, b. January 24, 1881.
Lillian Burroughs, b. July 18, 1883, d. at the age of two years.

265. Rev. Thomas Lawrence Riggs[9] (son of Rev. Stephen Return Riggs, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lacqui-Parle, Minn., June 3, 1847. He was educated at Beloit College, Wisconsin, and studied theology at the Chicago Seminary. He is a Congregational minister, and has been a missionary among the Dakota Indians since January, 1872. He married Cornelia Margaret, daughter of Hon. J. Foster, Bangor, Maine, December 26, 1872. She died August 5, 1878, leaving a son named Theodore Foster. March 31, 1885, he married his second wife, Margaret Louisa Irvine, daughter of Major J. B. Irvine, U. S. A., who was born at St. Paul, Minn., August 4, 1859, and from this union there are three living children.

Theodore Foster, b. July 7, 1874.
Cornelia Margaret, b. March 11, 1886, d. August 8, 1886.
Robert Irvine, b. September 8, 1887.
Lawrence Howard, b. July 16, 1889.
Muriel, b. July 26, 1892.

266. Miles Bradley Riggs[9] (son of Ira,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Groton, N. Y., July 31, 1820, and died May 21, 1889. Like very many of his tribe, he was blessed with a good voice and a correct ear, and as a young man he was successful not only as a teacher in the public schools, but also as a teacher of vocal

music in Macedon, N. Y. He married, June 17, 1847, Martha Warner, who was born April 7, 1823, and died November 26, 1898. He was engaged in different lines of mercantile pursuits, in milling and in the sale of agricultural machinery. He took an active interest in the affairs of the Presbyterian Church of Palmyra, N. Y., and for more than thirty years he held official connection with it. He was a man of influence in his community, and his counsel was widely sought. The children were as follows:

Rev. Warner Bradley, b. November 26, 1849, m. Lilla Graham; 2d, Carrie J. Winne.
Herman Lewis, b. July 14, 1853, m. Maragret Turner Sexton.
Francis Henry, b. September 20, 1856.
William Purdy, } b. 1864, d. in infancy.
Charles, }

267. Elliott Swift Riggs, M.D.[9] (son of Rev. Cyrus Carpenter, D.D.,[8] Rev. Cyrus,[7] Joseph[6] of Amity, Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Chester, Ill., January 16, 1843, and was graduated at Jefferson College, Pa., 1863. He then studied medicine and practised a number of years in Allegheny City, Pa. In April, 1899, he married Mrs. Leonora W. Dunlap, widow of Joseph Riggs Dunlap, and since then his residence has been in Washington, Pa.

TENTH GENERATION.

268. Elmer Baird Riggs[10] (son of David Baird,[9] Elias[8] of Hightstown, Lewis,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born near Hightstown, N. J., March 9, 1862. He married Mary Emily Woodruff, November 12, 1884, and their children are as follows:

Helen, b. December 4, 1886, d. July 8, 1896.
Charles Clifford, b. June 21, 1895.

269. Charles Augustus Riggs[10] (son of Oliver Platt,[9] Rev. Zenas,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Plainfield, N. J., November 19,

1857. He studied law and struck out for California. At Oakland, Cal., he married Anna G. Dougherty, November 15, 1894, and they now live in Santa Ana, in the southern part of the State. He is secretary of the Santa Ana Chamber of Commerce and treasurer of the Southwestern Commercial Congress. We have no account of any family.

270. Frederick Bartlet Riggs[10] (son of Rev. Alfred L. Riggs, D.D.,[9] Rev. Stephen Return, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Lac-qu-Parle, Minn., July 14, 1865. He married June 28, 1893, Adelaide Augusta Rideout, of Hudson, Ohio, who died March 12, 1875.

271. Cora Isabella Riggs[10] (daughter of Rev. Alfred L. Riggs, D.D.,[9] Rev. Stephen Return, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]). She married Frank Alsworth Waples, M.D., of Ann Arbor, Mich., August 18, 1892, and they were missionaries under the American Board at Kalgan, China, from August, 1894, to March, 1898, and they now reside at Battle Creek, Mich.

272. Mabel Riggs[10] (daughter of Rev. Alfred L. Riggs, D.D.,[9] of Santee Agency, Rev. Stephen Return, D.D., LL.D.,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born September 11, 1874. She was married June 23, 1894, to Franklin Leroy Stead, S.D., of Yankton, South Dakota, and they now reside in Jacobsville, Ill.

273. Edward Fisk Riggs[10] (son of Myron Clark Riggs,[9] Garry,[8] Moses,[7] Edward,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Washington, D. C., April 27, 1860, and is now engaged in that city in the business of insurance agent. He married Kate Harrington, of the same place, January 27, 1886, which union has not been fruitful.

274. John Davis Seaton Riggs[10] (son of Edward R.,[9] John,[8] Edward,[7] Joseph,[6] David,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Washington, Pa., January 29, 1851, and is the only living child of his parents, Edward R. and Charlotte Ann (Seaton) Riggs. His profession is that of a teacher. He graduated in the Chicago University, June 27, 1878, and has been a professor in that institution for many years. September 2, 1879, he married Mary E. Chaney of Rockford, Ill., which union has not been fruitful.

275. Charles W. Riggs[10] (son of Charles Giles,[9] Clark,[8] James,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born at Turin, N. Y., August 25, 1839. He married Mary Arthur, who died, leaving one child, as given below. Charles W. died January 28, 1876.

Charles Arthur, b. October 9, 1864.

276. Rev. Warner B. Riggs[10] (son of Miles Bradley,[9] Ira,[7] Miles,[7] Joseph,[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Macedon, Wayne County, N. Y., November 26, 1849. He was graduated at Phillips Andover Academy, 1867, Yale College, 1871, Auburn Theological Seminary, 1876. He taught in the district schools in the winters of 1867–68 and 1871–72, and in Canandaigua Academy year 1872–73. Went to Texas October, 1876, and preached at Brenham 1876–86 and settled in Dallas, 1886. Married Lilla Graham of Austin, Tex., 1878 (born February 14, 1851), and she died July 15, 1879, leaving a little girl who died also. In 1884 he married Carrie J. Winne of Houston, born December 21, 1857, and their children are as follows:

Lilla Graham, b. July 2, 1879, d. October 5, 1879.
Charlotte Louise, b. December 17, 1884.
Arthur Bradley, b. February 7, 1891, d. October 3, 1894.
Ruth Warner, b. June 30, 1895, d. August 12, 1896.
Mary Shepard, b. March 6, 1898.

277. Herman Lewis Riggs[10] (son of Miles Bradley,[9] Ira,[8] Miles,[7] Joseph[6] Miles,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Palmyra, N. Y., July 14, 1853, where he

has resided most of his life. October 4, 1876, he married Margaret Turner Sexton, who was born February 1, 1854. He is a farmer and stockman, and since 1884 he has resided off the farm in the village. He is giving his children a liberal education, and they are as follows:

Pliny Sexton, b. August 28, 1877.
Sarah Middlebrook, b. November 18, 1878.
Martha Warner, b. May 15, 1882.
Miles Bradley, b. September 4, 1883.
Hermione, b. September 15, 1889.

278. John Thaw Riggs[10] (son of Myron Clark Riggs,[9] Garry,[8] Moses,[7] Edward,[6] John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Samuel,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Richmond, Va., September 29, 1863, and is now chief clerk in the office of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fé Railway at Topeka, Kan. He married Helen Wysong, 1888, but the union has not been fruitful.

279. Ralph Milton Riggs[10] (son of James Milton,[9] John Adams,[8] Scott,[7] Zadok,[6] Timothy of North Carolina,[5] Samuel,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Winchester, Ill., August 3, 1871. He married Sadie C. Metzler, December 22, 1897. He is now, and has been for nearly six years, city attorney for Winchester, and is a lawyer. From this union two children were born.

Thomas Milton, b. October 8, 1898.
Ralph Richard, b. December 22, 1899.

280. Henry Earle Riggs[10] (son of Samuel Agnew,[9] Joseph,[8] Stephen,[7] Joseph,[6] Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) was born in Lawrence, Kan., May 8, 1865, and was graduated from the Kansas University, class of 1886. He married Emma King Hynes of Los Angeles, Cal., October 1, 1890, who was graduated from the Kansas University in the same class. He is by profession a civil engineer. To this union the following children have been born:

Ellen Earle, b. May 10, 1892.
Genevieve Lyle, b. November 6, 1893.
Samuel Hynes, b. June 29, 1895.
Emma, b. May 21, 1897.
Joseph Agnew, b. July 9, 1899.

281. John Harper Wallace [10] (son of Joseph Riggs Wallace,[9] Elizabeth Hankins Wallace,[8] Elizabeth Riggs Hankins,[7] Joseph Riggs,[6] David Riggs,[5] Edward,[4] Edward,[3] Edward,[2] Edward [1]) was born in Washington County, Pa., January 18, 1849, and reared on the old homestead of his grandfather, which still belongs to the family. He first married Louisa J. Donaldson, who brought him a son and died May 3, 1871. On April 4, 1873, he married Jennie B. Oliver, who was born April 4, 1852, and to this union six children have been born, and all living. Upon the death of his father in 1889 a will was produced that was thoroughly inequitable, and to avoid a scandal and a family quarrel, a kinsman stepped in and bought an excellent farm in the suburbs of Washington, Pa., improved it handsomely, and placed Harper and his family on it.

Joseph D. Wallace, M.D., b. June 3, 1869, m. Margaret M. Watson.
James Wilbert Wallace, b. January 10, 1874, m. Martha J. Boon.
Oliver Clare Wallace, b. October 8, 1875.
Alice May Wallace, b. May 25, 1879.
John Hankins Wallace, Jr., b. June 25, 1881. At Princeton University.
Robert Ewing Wallace, b. March 29, 1886.
Frank Myler Wallace, b. November 20, 1890.

APPENDIX.

It is, perhaps, not necessary to state that this little Appendix is intended to embrace only four or five families, bearing the Riggs' name, but whose lineage has not been distinctly traced to Edward of Roxbury. They will be separately indexed, and the references will be to pages only and not to numbers. "The Maryland Family" shows much research and is specially valuable as furnishing starting-points for other tracings. It is so well done that it is given here in the form and words of its compiler, Mr. E. Francis Riggs, of Washington, D. C., and is as follows:

If too late to aid in furnishing matter for the work, which I am glad to know you now have in hand, I think I can tell you some interesting things. You ask for my "Maryland family," but my investigations have been so directed to my father's immediate line (which was not the eldest) that it would seem but fragmentary and incomplete to give you this as a satisfactory history of the clan. The name existed early in Maryland. One Francis Riggs was in Calvert County in 1663, acquiring no less than 2,300 acres of land, and died intestate in 1667, when his estates in the province were claimed by his first cousin, Joseph Riggs of Virginia. In the proceedings before the High Provincial Court the claimant set forth that his deceased cousin was son of John Riggs of Southampton (England), and that he, Joseph, was the son of Francis Riggs of Fareham, County of Hampshire (or Hants). (Fareham is a pretty market town at the northwest end of Portsmouth harbor, twelve miles southeast of Southampton and nine northwest of Portsmouth.) Of these two personages we learn no more, beyond the fact that Joseph established himself in Calvert County, and died there in 1671. In Virginia one John Riggs held land in lower Norfolk County in 1653. In 1689 Ensign John Riggs brought the official announcement of the accession of William and Mary to the throne to Nicholson, Lieutenant-Governor of New York.

My earliest known ancestor was John Riggs. An old Baxter's Directory, printed in 1672, which from internal evidence probably belonged to his wife's (Davis) family, mentions his death August 17, 1762, aged 75 years. He was, therefore, born in 1687. On the 16th of January, 1721–2 he married, at St. John's Church, Annapolis, Mary, daughter of Thomas Davis and Mary, his wife, who (as I know from the same Baxter's Directory) was born January 9, 1702, and died December 13, 1768. John Riggs is first mentioned in 1716 in the will of John Marriott, of Anne

Arundel County, who bequeathed to him 50 acres, part of a tract called "Shepard's Forest." In 1723 he had surveyed a tract of land called "Riggs' Hills," on the northern branch of the Patuxent River, near the present village of Savage, containing 200 acres, and in 1725 he purchased an adjoining tract containing 142 acres, known as part of "Rich Neck." Both of these tracts were in Queen Caroline Parish. The church was near what is now Laurel, Howard County, and John Riggs was a pewholder in 1736.

He also bought in 1751 a tract of land of 1,000 acres, called "Bordley's Choice," in that part of Frederick County now known as Montgomery County, near the village of Brookeville. John Riggs died, as I have said (and was probably buried at Riggs' Hills, where a few graves, unmarked, are visible; his will was proved September 22, 1762), August 17, 1762, having had a numerous progeny, viz.:

1. Thomas, born October 20, 1722, died October 25, 1797.

2. Rachel, born June 11, 1724, married to Edward Warfield, October 6, 1741, by the Rev. James Macgill, at Queen Caroline Parish, died April 16, 1794, having had twelve children.

3. John, born July 11, 1726.

4. James, born April 13, 1728; was "Tobacco Inspector" for the Parish, September 6, 1736; was taxed, from 1756 to 1762, 300 pounds of tobacco annually as a "bachelor"; died August 14, 1780.

5. Ruth, born October 20, 1730, married Greenberry Griffith, had ten children, died October 18, 1779.

6. Mary, born September 24, 1732, married Benjamin Griffith, had eight children.

7. Catherine, born February 24, 1734, married —— Hyatt, died April 8, 1802.

8. Ann, born July 29, 1738.

9. Samuel, born October 6, 1740, was also a Tobacco Inspector in Queen Caroline Parish, September 2, 1766–7, married in 1767 Amelia Dorsey, daughter of Colonel Philemon Dorsey, of Anne Arundel County, and Catherine (Ridgeley) his wife; died at his farm, part of "Bordley's Choice," near Brookeville, Montgomery County (formerly part of Frederick County), May 25, 1814, and is there buried beside his wife, who was born August 23, 1749, and died August 6, 1807. They had twelve children.

10. Elisha, born October 4, 1742, married Delila Hammond, served as Captain of Continental Militia in Colonel Edward Gaither's Battalion, and died June 6, 1777, and had three children.

11. Achsah (or "Nackey"), born January 27, 1745-6, married —— Brown.

12. Amon, born April 21, 1748, married Ruth Griffith (died 1830, æt. 83), December 21, 1769, died March 16, 1822, had nine children.

Family of Samuel Riggs (of John) and Amelia (Dorsey):

1. Mary, born August 14, 1768, married Henry Griffith.

2. Henrietta, born December 22, 1769, married Daniel Gaither.

3. Thomas, born January 12, 1772, married November 17, 1796, Mary, daughter of his Uncle Elisha (of John) Riggs, died January 10, 1845, and had issue; was an eminent merchant in Baltimore.

4. Anna, born August 12, 1773, married her cousin, John H. (of Elisha), died February 18, 1796.

5. Reuben, born May 23, 1775, married Mary Thomas, died April 25, 1829.

6. George Washington, born August 14, 1777, was a successful merchant at Georgetown, D. C., and later in Baltimore, Md., married first Eliza Robinson, secondly Rebecca Norris, widow, and had issue by both wives.

7. Elisha, born June 13, 1779, married first Alice Lawrason (of James), of Alexandria, Va., September 17, 1812 (who died April 16, 1817, aged 25), leaving two sons, and secondly Mary Ann Karrick (of Joseph), July 16, 1822. Was highly successful in mercantile pursuits in Georgetown, D. C., and later in New York City, where he died August 3, 1853; buried in New York.

8. Eleanor, born June 7, 1781, died August, 1804.

9. Romulus, born December 22, 1782, married Mercy Ann Lawrason (of James), sister of Alice (above mentioned), May 29, 1810. Was a prosperous merchant and well-known citizen of Philadelphia, Pa., where he died October 2, 1846, leaving issue.

10. Julia, born December 22, 1784, died 1862, unmarried.

11. Samuel, born June 14, 1786, died September, 1805.

12. Remus, born January 12, 1790, married Katherine Adams, and had issue, died December 18, 1867.

Family of Elisha Riggs (of John) and Delila Hammond, his wife:

1. John Hammond, married his cousin Anna (of Samuel).

2. Mary, born May 23, 1776, married her cousin Thomas (of Samuel), died May 10, 1829.

3. Sarah, born 1777, died October 22, 1795, s.p.

Family of Amon Riggs (of John) and Ruth Griffith, his wife:

1. John, born 1771.
2. Henry, born 1772.
3. Charles, born 1774, died 1802.
4. Amon, born 1776.
5. James, born 1779.
6. Samuel, born 1781.
7. Joshua, born 1790, died 1810.

8 and 9. Two daughters.

Family of Thomas (of Samuel) Riggs and Mary (Riggs) his wife:

1. Sarah Hammond, born September 19, 1797, married —— Griffith, died September 25, 1823, had issue.

2. Samuel, b. August 20, 1800, married Margaret Norris.

3. Caroline Eleanor, born June 7, 1803, married Caleb Dorsey, died April 13, 1877.

4. Elisha, born July 6, 1810, married Avolina Warfield, died June 16, 1883.

5. Thomas John, born May 15, 1815.

Family of ELISHA (of Samuel) Riggs and Alice (Lawrason), his first wife:

1. George Washington, born at Georgetown, D. C., July 4, 1813, married at Madison, N. J., June 23, 1840, Janet Madeleine Cecelia Shedden-Banker, died at his country seat, Greenhill, Md., near Washington, D. C., August 24, 1881.

2. Lawrason, born November 22, 1814, married first Sophia Crittenden (died without issue), secondly Frances Behn Clapp, thirdly Mary Bright, died October 13, 1884, leaving issue.

Family of ROMULUS (of Samuel) Riggs and Mercy Ann (Lawrason), his wife:

1. Samuel James, born September, 1811, married Medora Cheatham, of Nashville, Tenn., died July 4, 1847, s.p.

2. Amelia Dorsey, born 1813, married James P. Erskine, left issue.

3. Alice Ann, born 1815, married James W. Bacon, M.D., of Philadelphia, died February 21, 1839, leaving issue.

4. James Lawrason, born 1817, married thrice.

5. Mercy Ann, born 1819, died November 21, 1821.

6. Mary Elizabeth, born 1821, married Robert Colgate, of New York City.

7. Henrietta, born 1823, married Samuel G. Battle, of Mobile, Ala., had issue; lives in Philadelphia.

8. Julia Mandeville, born 1825, married George H. Boker, of Philadelphia, died 1899.

9. Illinois, married Charles H. Graff, of Philadelphia.

So much for the first four generations of the family in Maryland; more is scarcely needed for your purpose, and besides my notes are incomplete in the various branches outside my immediate family, in the later generations.

As to the origin of the Riggs family, I have always been convinced that the New England, New Jersey, and Maryland clans were of the same common origin, and that their origin was English. In England, the name is, I believe, extinct. I have been unable to find it there. I had research made in England years ago, and from wills filed in the public records it seems that the name under various forms, Rygge, Rigge, Rigges, and Riggs appears early in the fifteenth century. One, Thomas Riggs, of Southampton, whose will was proved in 1551, was an alderman of that town (County of Hampshire). His son Thomas died possessed of the manor of Fareham, near Southampton, and other sons, Edward, William, and John, are mentioned in the father's (Thomas) will. Thomas (second) had a son Rafe, who married Mary Blake, of Hampshire. RAFE had—

1. Thomas, of Fareham; buried at Fareham, 1638.

2. Robert, of Fareham, married Margery Chambers, of Southampton; his will proved 1644.

3. Ralph, three times Mayor, City of Winchester (Hampshire), married Mary Johnson, of Buckinghamshire; will proved 1647.

4. Francis, married Katherine Knight, died before 1636.

5. William, baptized at Fareham, 1593.

6. John, of Southampton, merchant, married Marie Blake Hopgood, 1626; will proved 1636.
7. Mary, baptized 1585, married thrice.
8. Elizabeth, baptized 1591.
9. Anne, baptized 1596, married twice.

THOMAS, son of Robert and Margery Chambers, had—
1. Robert, born 1632, ob. s.p.
2. Elizabeth, married Robert Coates.
3. Margery, married December 4, 1631, John Earlesman.
4. Mary, baptized February 27, 1629-30, married Sir John Otway, Knt.
5. Margaret, married Thomas Baker.

RALPH (or Rafe) Riggs, of Winchester, third son of Rafe and Mary (Blake) Riggs, married Mary Johnson, had—
1. Francis.
2. Ralph, ob. s.p.
3. Thomas, married Constance Hook, of Hook, County of Southampton.
4. Edmund, of Winchester, will proved April 27, 1660, buried in Winchester Cathedral, married Margaret Savage, of King Clere, County of Southampton.
5. Ogle, married Mercy, co-heiress of John Lock, of Hollist, County of Sussex, died 1705, æt. 69.
6. Mary, married Anthony Yelden, of Winchester.
7. Elizabeth.

FRANCIS RIGGS, fourth son of Rafe and Mary (Blake) Riggs, married Katherine Knight, and had—
1. Francis;
2. Joseph;
3. Benjamin;
4. Alice, married Thomas Heither;
5. Elizabeth, married —— Masey;
6. Catherine, married —— Mitchell;
7. Susan, married —— Charlete.

JOHN RIGGS, of Southampton, merchant, sixth son of Rafe and Mary (Blake) Riggs, married Mary Hopgood at Fareham, January 12, 1622-3, had—
1. John;
2. Thomas, born 1636;
3. Francis;
4. Maria;
5. Elizabeth;
6. Anne.

THOMAS RIGGS, third son of Ralph and Mary (Johnson) Riggs, married Constance Hook, and had—
1. Ralph, baptized at Fareham, April 9, 1657.

2. Constance, baptized at Fareham, July 29, 1650, married George Downs.
3. Thomas, baptized at Fareham, November 25, 1652.

Edmund Riggs, of Winchester, fourth son of Ralph and Mary (Johnson) Riggs, married Margaret Savage, and had—
1. Edmond,
2. Thomas,
3. Mary.

Ogle Riggs, fifth son of Ralph and Mary (Johnson) Riggs, married Mercy Lock, and had—
1. Thomas, born 1651;
2. Ogle, of Hollist House, County of Sussex;
3. Robert,
4. Ralph,
5. Elizabeth,
6. Mercy,
7. Mary.

Ogle Riggs, of Hollist House, Eastbourne, County of Sussex, married and had a son Ogle, born 1687, High Sheriff in 1730, of Hollist House, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Michael Mushgrave, of "Parish of Christchurch," N. Virginia (she died January 23, 1762). Ogle died December 7, 1766. They had—
1. Thomas, Captain in Royal Navy, married Anne Bettesworth 1748, died in South Carolina, s.p.
2. Ogle, born 1736, died February 5, 1773, s.p.
3. Mercy, died October 18, 1772.

These names, representing several generations of the (English) family of Hampshire and Sussex, are to be found in "Berry's Visitation of Hants," and the "Visitation of Sussex" by the same author, somewhat amplified as to dates, etc., by my own searches and by a pedigree prepared for me at the Herald's College, London, some years ago. I had prepared also a reference list of wills on record in England and abstracts from the wills of certain of the Southampton Riggs, but the latter were lost by a professional genealogist who attempted to fix the origin of my ancestor John. While my efforts have been unsuccessful in this, I have always felt convinced that our descent was from this Southampton and Fareham family. I have seen the parish church, Fareham, and in the chancel in a prominent place are the monuments of several of the family, with armorial bearings. The Manor House of Fareham, once held by the Riggs' family, I was not able to identify. The arms, as given in Berry, of the Hampshire Riggs are: Gules, a fesse, vair, between these three water spaniels, argent, each holding in the mouth a birdbolt, or, plumed argent. Crest: a talbot, passant, gules, eared, or, holding in the mouth a birdbolt of the second (or) plumed argent.

During the past summer I had some correspondence with a professional genealogist, Mr. Gustave Anjou, of 132 Nassau Street, New York City (or P. O. Box 2,611), who informed me that he had devoted years to tracing the history of the family, in this country and in England. I

have recently written to him asking if you might count on his aid, but he has replied that his records are only available on payment of a proper return for his labor and then not for publication. It may or may not be of value to you to communicate with Mr. Anjou. I may add that the pedigree I give of the Hampshire Riggs may be incomplete and that individuals are missing in it from whom the American emigrants were descended.

Yours faithfully,

E. Francis Riggs.

A WASHINGTON COUNTY (PA.) FAMILY.

William Riggs was born in Maryland, 1750. In early life he married Mary Dodson, removed to Washington County, Pa., and took out a patent for land in what is now Allen Township, on the Monongahela River, and some of the family are there yet. William served as vestryman in an Episcopal Church organization prior to 1794, and in 1796 he was licensed to preach by the authorities of the Methodist Episcopal Society. His wife, Mary, died 1819, aged 64 years, and William died 1833, and they were both buried on the home farm. They were the parents of thirteen children, as follows:

Jeremiah, born December, 1774.
Eleanor, born October 3, 1776.
James, born December 14, 1778.
Abraham, born February 11, 1781.
Thomas, born February 19, 1783.
William, born April 29, 1785.
Zechariah, born May 28, 1787.
Mary, born June 11, 1789.
Lucy, born July 16, 1791.
Noah, born August 6, 1793.
Elizabeth, born 1795.
Mahlon, born December 25, 1797.
Anne, born 1799.

Quite a number of these lived to old age; several settled in Marshall County, West Virginia, and others went to Ohio.

Mahlon remained in Washington County all his life. August 20, 1820, he married Lydia Williams, also from Maryland.

John L., son of Mahlon, was born March 20, 1824, and January 26, 1852, he married Dorothy J. Biles and resided on the old home farm till 1859, when he made a new home in the same neighborhood and perhaps is still a Washington County farmer. His children as follows:

Marcellus, born December 19, 1852.
J. A., born January 21, 1854.
Cyrenus, born November 29, 1859, married Nancy Rogers and lives in Iowa.
John W., born May 10, 1857, married Anna M. Alden.
Oliver S., born September 21, 1860, married Katie Belle McKennan.

Upon looking over the Christian names of this family, one cannot fail to observe the strong flavor of Roxbury, Mass., about them, but we know nothing of them beyond the State of Maryland.

THE GLOUCESTER (MASS.) FAMILY.

Thomas Riggs, of Gloucester, Mass., was born in England, 1632, and was educated there, but there is no indication as to what part of England. The first known of him in this country is his settlement at Gloucester, Mass., 1658, where he spent his long and useful life and where he died, February 26, 1722. He was Town Clerk of Gloucester for fifty-one years, Selectman twenty years, and Representative in the General Court in 1700. In June, 1656, he married Mary, daughter of Thomas Millett. His wife, after bearing him nine children, died 1695. In October, 1696, he married his second wife, Elizabeth Freese, with whom he lived twenty-seven years, and who survived her husband only a few months. His children were all by his first wife, and were as follows:

Mary, born 1659, married Benjamin Haskell, 1677.
Thomas, born 1661, died in infancy.
Sarah, born 1662, married John Tucker, 1681.
Anne, born 1664.
Thomas, born 1666, married Ann Wheeler, of Salisbury.
John, born 1670, married Ruth Wheeler, 1690.
Elizabeth, born 1672.
Abigail, born 1678.
Andrew, born 1682, married Mary Richardson.

With the above showing of the household of Thomas, the founder of his family in this country, we must be content with such scattering and informal details of his descendants as have come down to us, in their fragmentary form.

Thomas Riggs, son of the first Thomas, married Ann Wheeler 1687 and had four sons—Thomas, Moses, Aaron, and Joshua—and seven daughters, whose names are not given.

John Riggs, son of the first Thomas, was born 1670 and married Ruth Wheeler, of Gloucester, 1690. They settled on the westerly side of the Annisquam River and resided there till he died, January 12, 1748. They had eleven children, four sons (one of whom died in infancy) and seven daughters. The sons were named John, Jeremiah, and Jonathan, and they all married in Gloucester. Jeremiah was a tanner and removed about 1725 to Falmouth, Maine, and carried on business there till he died. Among his children one was named Samuel, who went from Falmouth to Vienna, Maine, and there married Abigail Turner and settled in that town, where he had a family of six sons and one daughter. The third son was named Samuel Turner Riggs. He was a blacksmith and settled in New Sharon, Maine, where he married Clarissa Harding. The issue of this marriage was nine children. The three sons were named Parker L, George L., and Alvin S., and six daughters not named. This correspondent, Mr. Parker L. Riggs, of Boston, has a family of one son—Fred P.—and four daughters.

Andrew Riggs, son of the first Thomas, was born at Gloucester, Mass., 1682, and in 1704 he married Mary Richardson. Nothing of his history or employments has come down to us. Mr. Savage says he was still living in 1771. He had sons—William, Joseph and George—besides six daughters, not named. There are no dates or locations attaching to any one of these children.

Stephen Riggs, of Marblehead, Mass. The date 1674 is attached to him as that of his birth, and he is the only one in New England of that period for which I have no authority for placing his birth. It may be observed that of the two daughters of the first Thomas, Elizabeth was born in 1672 and Abigail in 1678; Stephen's date fits in this unoccupied space, and I have very little, if any, doubt that he was the son of the first Thomas, and that his name was omitted by mistake in preparing copy for the press.

That Thomas, the founder of his tribe in this country, was of Puritan origin there can be no doubt. The Christian names borne by his descendants are very significant. That one of his sons should have named his boys Thomas, Moses, Aaron, and Joshua, and another son named his three John, Jeremiah, and Joshua, is proof conclusive. From this it may be safely assumed that Thomas of Gloucester and Edward of Roxbury were from the same stock of people and probably closely related in blood. The descendants of Thomas were strongly devoted to whaling and other maritime pursuits, while those of Edward liked dry land better, and kept pushing westward to get more of it. Through all the generations the children of Thomas have been fishing on the banks of Newfoundland, and some of them are still engaged in that perilous pursuit. They have not "multiplied and replenished the earth," but a great many of them have become food for fishes. Their little individual migrations have been eastward, and I cannot recall a single instance in which I have come in contact with a single member of the tribe west of New England.

FAMILY IN McLEAN COUNTY, ILLINOIS.

Samuel Riggs was born in Virginia, probably near the Potomac, about 1775, and no light has been received concerning his ancestors. He married Miss Marshall, of Virginia, in 1802, and his son William M. was born there in 1803. He then removed and settled in Fleming County, Kentucky, and reared a family of two sons and five daughters. There is nothing in the records of any of his descendants that seems to point to any other family of the name.

William M. Riggs, son of Samuel, was born in Virginia, September 7, 1803. He married, January 4, 1823, Nancy, daughter of William and Margaret Pitts, of Fleming County, and in 1830 they removed and settled in McLean County, Ill. He was a farmer and continued to live at Saybrook for many years. To this union the following children were born:

George W., born December 11, 1827, married Minerva Lewis and had eleven children.

Captain Henry M., born September 6, 1829, married Nancy A. Rankin, no issue.
Priscilla, born August 10, 1831, married John D. Lewis.
William H., born February 14, 1833.
Mary Jane, born September 28, 1835, married Moses T. Hall.
Samuel R., born February 13, 1837.

Captain Henry M. Riggs, son of William H. Riggs, was born in Fleming County, Ky., September 6, 1829, and his residence is in Bloomington, Ill. He married December 25, 1851, Nancy A., daughter of Richard M. Rankin, of McLean County, Ill. No issue from this union. He enlisted in the Civil War with the Illinois Infantry and came out of the war as a captain.

William H. Riggs, son of William M., above, was born at Saybrook, Ill., February 14, 1833. He married Catherine A. Ball, and from this union there is no issue. He is engaged in the banking business with his brother Samuel, at Saybrook, Ill.

Samuel Riggs, son of William M. Riggs, was born at Saybrook, Ill., February 13, 1837, and May 4, 1860 he married Maria J. McCord, of Mount Pleasant, DeWitt County, Ill. In 1862 he enlisted in the One Hundred and Sixteenth Regiment, Illinois Volunteers, and was soon after commissioned as lieutenant. At the battle of Atlanta he was wounded and did not see any more active service. At this writing they have but one child, named John H.

A MARION COUNTY (KANSAS) FAMILY.

J. D. Riggs (the name of his father is not given, and he cannot be safely identified; besides this, initial letters are not sufficient). He was born in Chariton County, Mo., November 2, 1826. It appears they were in Graves County, Ky., for a time, for his mother, Rhoda Belchar, died there about 1834. In 1841 the family removed to Davis County, Iowa, and in the winter of 1846-7 the subject of this outline removed to Appanoose County, Iowa, where in 1848 he married Lucinda Barker, who was born in Indiana September 4, 1830, and in 1875 they were living at Florence, Marion County, Kansas. To this union the following children were born:

Joseph H., born January 24, 1849.
Reuben F., born March 21, 1850.
John W., born April 16, 1851.
Henry A., born May 20, 1852.
Calvin B., born October 26, 1854.
Nancy Jane, born February 26, 1856.
Tamar Ann, born April 8, 1857.
Mary E., born February 14, 1859.
Benjamin Albert, born May 12, 1861.
James C., born April 17, 1865.
Hazel P., born April 6, 1867.
Richard Bird, born August 6, 1869.

FIRST INDEX.

TO CHRISTIAN NAMES WITH RIGGS AS SURNAME.

NOTE.—The first column gives years of birth, real or approximate. Where two numbers attach to the same individual the first shows him or her in the father's family, and the second as the head of a new family. Reference is always to families as numbered consecutively, and not to pages.

1756 Aaron, 24, 55
1818 Aaron, 81
1711 Abigail, 9
1728 Abigail, 19
1747 Abigail, 24
1758 Abigail, 27
1784 Abigail, 75
1791 Abraham, 40
1783 Abraham, 57
Abraham, 98
1804 Achsah, 85
1849 Achsah, 189
1819 Adaline, 74
1830 Adaline Emilia, 167
1851 Adaline, 160
1860 Adaline, 160
Adelaide, 163
1816 Rev. Adam Springs, 61, 123
1860 Adam Springs, Jr., 123
1882 Adam S., Jr., 188
1842 Addison L. Van Fleet, 185, 225
1857 Addison Henry, 221
1815 Albert, 143
1832 Albert, 81, 156
1859 Albert, 192
1812 Albert Rose, 78, 134
1875 Albert Rose, 236
1861 Alberta Rose, 134
1873 Albert Richardson, 195
1879 Albert S., 205
1842 Rev. Alexander B., D.D., 151, 195
1800 Alfred, 105, 167
1806 Alfred, 110
1821 Alfred Magee, 111
1837 Rev. Alfred L., D.D., 139, 249
1868 Alfred Marion, 165
1839 Alfred Tyler, 167, 230
1878 Alice Winifred, 201
1622 Allen, Mrs., 1
1854 Alma Withers, 219
1792 Alta, 79
1858 Alta Flora, 214
1875 Alta May, 207
Alvin, 216
1872 A. M. Vernon, 208
1872 Amand Elda, 220
1844 Amanda, 140
1819 Amelia, 102
1804 Amos, 112
Amy, 98
1795 Ann, 79
1817 Ann, 77
1821 Ann, 86
1809 Ann, 120
1704 Anne, 8
1741 Anne, 21
1662 Anna, 3
1782 Anna, 43
Anna, 66

1801 Anna, 70
1866 Anna Drusilla, 221
1838 Ann Eliza, 126
1849 Anna F., 162
1845 Anna Jane, 139, 252
1784 Annie, 35
1807 Annie, 84
1863 Annie Washington, 219
1807 Anson, 70
1891 Arthur Bradley, 276
1879 Arthur Stanley, 234
1751 Arunah, 25
1822 Asenath, 116
1786 Ashbel, 60
1805 Augustus C., 93
1823 Aurelia M., 148
1711 Benjamin, 12
1763 Benjamin, 25
1773 Benjamin, 49
Benjamin, 34
Benjamin, 66
1811 Benjamin A., 77
1877 Bertha Arlene, 259
1876 Bessie Bell, 208
1768 Betty, 35
1775 Betty, 33
Betty, 66
1802 Betsey, 85
1815 Betsey, 72
1834 Betsey, 126
1860 Bolton G., 215
1861 Breese, 161
1811 Burr, 74
Burr, 34
Byron C., 142
1756 Caleb Smith, 27, 41
1787 Calvin, 60
Calvin N., 170
1812 Caroline, 86
1818 Caroline, 97
1815 Caroline, 129
1835 Caroline, 104
1839 Caroline, 162
1868 Caroline Bently, 145
1879 Carrie B., 142
1866 Carrie C. Shriver, 204
1865 Carrie Viola, 156
Carrie J. Ninne, 266
1868 Carrie F., 217
1848 Cass, 161
1814 Catherine, 64
Catherine, 107
Catherine, 128
1828 Catherine J., 86
Catherine Elizabeth, 104
1813 Catherine V., 106
Cecilia, 138
1876 Cecile Orpha, 197
1685 Charity, 3
1805 Charity, 70
1824 Charles, 72
1827 Charles Warren, 78
1826 Charles William, 94
1846 Charles Seaman, 104
1820 Charles Brown, 111
1854 Charles Bement, 135
1855 Charles Wilson, 133
1883 Charles O., 142
1834 Charles Mortimer, 144
1814 Charles Giles, 148, 198
1840 Charles Henry, 151, 201
1837 Charles M., 149
1839 Charles Q., 149
1859 Charles W., 159
1838 Charles H., 164
1877 Charles Elverna, 165
1835 Rev. Charles Hart, 179, 259
1832 Charles Hanmer, 193
1839 Charles W., 198, 275
1860 Charles Clifford, 202
1862 Charles Newton, 219
1872 Charles Church, 227
1857 Charles Augustus, 228, 269
Charles H., 257
1895 Charles Clifford, 268
1864 Charles Arthur, 275
1844 Charlotte Augusta, 152
1827 Charlotte C., 119
1884 Charlotte Louise, 276
1811 Chauncey, 91
1715 Christopher, 14
1793 Clara, 109
Clara, 229
1866 Clara Augusta, 202
1786 Clarissa, 43
1791 Clark, 75, 148

1814 Clark, 144
1818 Clark, 72
1818 Clark A., 148
1827 Claudius Herrick, 172
1878 Clifford, 210
Clisby, 31
1867 Cora Inez, 145
1868 Cora Isabella, 249, 271
1886 Cornelia Margaret, 265
Cynthia, 95
1808 Cynthia M., 122
1836 Cyrena, 126
1750 Cyrenus, 27, 57
1774 Rev. Cyrus, 37, 85
1800 Cyrus, 90
1809 Cyrus, 84
1810 Rev. Cyrus Carpenter, D.D., 85, 189
1814 Damaris, 120
1695 Daniel, 7
1724 Daniel, 12, 25
Daniel, 31
1762 Daniel, 46, 103
1776 Daniel, 37
1778 Daniel, 67
1793 Daniel, 103
1802 Daniel, 63
1811 Daniel, 143
1813 Daniel, 116
1806 Daniel Cook, 85, 138
1786 Daniel Lewis, 38
1815 Daniel Lindsley, 162
1849 Daniel W. Boynton, 152
1709 David, 7, 18
1749 David, Jr., 18, 47
1749 David, 31, 61
1765 David, 45
1768 David, 49
1784 David, 61
1816 David C., 64
David, 66
1813 David, 143
1800 David Noyes, 73
1819 David B., 76
1819 David Raynor, 100
1824 David, 94
1834 Dr. David, 140, 222
1822 David, 155, 207
1835 David Baird, 158, 202
1837 David C., 162
1862 David Elmer, 207
1829 Delia, 148
1870 Delia Elsie, 145
1796 Delina, 56
1823 Delina, 97
1859 Della R., 217
Deodatus, 34
1716 Dinah, 12
1792 Dorcas, 47
Dunham, 95
1807 Dwight, 74
Earl, 258
1678 Ebenezer, 5, 10
1703 Ebenezer, 10, 22
1738 Ebenezer, 22
1748 Ebenezer, 22
1797 Ebenezer, 70
1796 Ebenezer Bradford, 59, 111
1785 Eden, 56, 96
1832 Edgar, 118
1868 Edith Fuller, 231
1864 Edmonia Flora, 207
1847 Edna Baker, 139
1874 Edna Baker, 256
1590 Edward, 1
1614 Edward, 1, 2
1636 Edward, 2, 3
1668 Edward, 3, 7
1680 Edward, 5, 9
1693 Edward, 7
1713 Edward, 14
Edward, 15
1737 Edward, 21, 45
Edward, 30
1762 Edward, 45
1764 Edward, 48, 82
1786 Edward, 61
1818 Edward H., 78
1802 Edward, 82, 140
1828 Edward, 130, 190
1844 Edward, 133
1845 Edward Hinman, 135, 231
1846 Dr. Edward N., 140, 223
1827 Edward, 141
1826 Edward H., 148

1836 Edward L., 149
1826 Edward R., 155, 214
1879 Edward W., 206
1864 Edward Elder, 211
1860 Edward Fisk, 237, 273
1870 Edwin Hurd, 201
1865 Effa W., 210
1886 Effie L., 142
1791 Eleanor, 82
1785 Electa, 57
1841 Electa, 94
1802 Eli, 110
1751 Elias, 28
1755 Elias, 25
1770 Rev. Elias, 36, 76
1810 Rev. Elias, D.D., LL.D., 76, 133
1811 Elias, 106, 158
1818 Elias H., 115
1806 Elias Forsyth, 135
1863 Elias Ellsworth, 203
1810 Elijah Belden, 79
1830 Elijah, 126
1828 Elisha, 126
Eliza, 34
1795 Eliza, 109
1866 Eliza Semmes, 237
1814 Eliza, 86
1822 Eliza, 72
1822 Eliza Jane, 151
1620 Elizabeth, 1
1678 Elizabeth, 3
1668 Elizabeth, 5
1681 Elizabeth, 6
1706 Elizabeth, 8
1719 Elizabeth, 13
1738 Elizabeth, 18
1733 Elizabeth, 19
1742 Elizabeth, 23
1769 Elizabeth Ann, 33
1785 Elizabeth, 36
1789 Elizabeth, 39
1762 Elizabeth, 48, 117
1796 Elizabeth, 49
1770 Elizabeth, 58
1778 Elizabeth, 61
1801 Elizabeth, 70
1816 Elizabeth Brown, 78
1803 Elizabeth, 84
1818 Elizabeth, 83
1812 Elizabeth Lindsley, 99
1817 Elizabeth, 100
1819 Elizabeth, 119
1818 Elizabeth, 120
1820 Elizabeth, 76
1853 Elizabeth Margaret, 123
1839 Elizabeth, 133
1822 Elizabeth, 141
1840 Elizabeth, 162
1840 Elizabeth Le Roy, 172
1849 Elizabeth Bradford, 189
1855 Elizabeth Leah, 191
1868 Elizabeth Clough, 201
1867 Elizabeth Rollie, 207
1869 Elizabeth Jane, 213
1888 Elizabeth Trowbridge, 234
1877 Ella May, 195
1892 Ellen Earle, 280
1820 Elliott, 72
1843 Dr. Elliott Swift, 189, 267
1862 Elmer Baird, 202, 268
Eloise, 163
1830 Elsie M., 149
1874 Elsie Agnew, 195
1868 Elsie Wolcott, 227
1852 Elvadis, 261
1822 Elvira J., 122
1808 Emeline, 110
1824 Emily W., 102
1863 Emily, 261
1860 Emma Catherine, 207
1824 Emma L., 78
1844 Emma Louisa, 134
1847 Emma Louisa, 133
1857 Emma Catherine, 135
1859 Emma, 142
1844 Emma, 151
1854 Emma, 161
Emma, 170
1877 Emma Ray, 212
1897 Emma, 280
1859 Emma Elizabeth, 219
1795 Enoch, 63
Enoch, 128
1872 Ernest W., 233
1818 Esther W., 93

1713 Esther, 9
1736 Esther, 22
1840 Esther, 173
1752 Esther, 23
1772 Esther, 43
1784 Esther, 46
1814 Esther, 87
1884 Ethel Brittin, 234
1871 Eugene Ward, 180
1717 Eunice, 13
1734 Eunice, 16
1745 Eunice, 22
1787 Eunice, 36
1784 Eunice, 37
1784 Eunice, 38
1778 Eunice, 39
1797 Eunice, 70
Eunice, 98
1824 Eunice, 116
1864 Evelina Celestia, 168
Ewell, 128
1754 Experience, 27
1749 Experience, 28
1858 Fanny A., 219
1841 Francis Henry, 169, 266
1844 Francis, 198
Frank, 258
1862 Frank Pratt, 221
1838 Franklin B., 173
1810 Frederick F., 93, 173
1825 Frederick Lewis, 97
1845 Frederick F., 162
1854 Frederick A., 218
1870 Frederick L., 233
1865 Frederick Bartlett, 249, 270
1800 Garry, 109, 150
1893 Genevieve Lyle, 280
1786 George, 75, 157
1806 George, 105, 169
1808 George Washington, 91
1818 George Bergen, 106, 159
1842 George, 126
1851 George W., 142
George, 157
1829 George Smith, 179, 257
1853 George W., 191
1849 George G., 198
1849 Georgiana Mary, 214
1847 Gertrude J., 190
1713 Gideon, 12, 24
1753 Gideon, 24, 60
1782 Major Gideon, 35, 74
1793 Gideon, 40
1790 Gideon, 61, 121
1832 Gideon, Jr., 121
1821 Gilbert, 81
Gilbert, 95
1708 Grace, 9
1851 Grace, 161
Grace, 229
1683 Hannah, 5
1707 Hannah, 12
1738 Hannah, 16
Hannah, 21
1740 Hannah, 20
1759 Hannah, 25
1752 Hannah, 27
Hannah, 31
1767 Hannah, 33
1775 Hannah, 36
1782 Hannah, 37
1772 Hannah, 39
1782 Hannah, 48
1794 Hannah, 59
1803 Hannah, 63
Hannah, 66
1793 Hannah, 75
1815 Hannah, 76
1806 Hannah, 77
1799 Hannah, 84
1798 Hannah, 85
1827 Hannah, 100
1813 Hannah Margaret, 110
1817 Hannah Margaret, 110
1819 Hannah, 116
1798 Hannah, 137
1825 Hannah, 186
1872 Harold, 212
1881 Harold Burroughs, 264
1813 Harpin, 71, 136
1817 Harpin, 73
1809 Harpin, 74
1809 Harriette, 73
1818 Harriette, 74
1820 Harriet Rose, 78
1801 Harriet, 84

1823 Harriet, L., 86
Harriet, 75
1798 Harriet, 109
1817 Harriet, 122
1856 Harriet, 134
1856 Harriet, 136
1839 Harriet N., 140
1825 Harriet L., 151
1839 Harriet Emilia, 169
1873 Harriet Baldridge, 201
1825 Harrison M., 164
1793 Harvey, 43, 102
1810 Harvey, 87
1831 Harvey, 89
1794 Harvey, 92, 108
1833 Harvey, 104, 145
1881 Harvey H., 206
1806 Helena, 106
1836 Helen J., 198
1866 Helen, 268
Heman E., 170
1790 Henry, 60
1812 Henry, 64
1816 Henry, 71
1802 Henry, 92
1821 Henry Clay, 93
1826 Henry, 130
1849 Henry Martyn, 139, 253
1848 Henry, 142
1820 Henry, 148
1842 Henry H., 160, 204
1836 Henry Scott, 167 ,229
1840 Henry Harpin, 179
1865 Henry Earle, 199, 280
1865 Henry Clarence, 226
1832 Rev. Herman Camp, D.D., 167, 226
1853 Herman Lewis, 266, 277
1889 Hermione, 276
1824 Hezekiah Dewitt, 119
Hiram, 95
Hiram, 157
1813 Hiram Harmon, 96
1846 Hiram U., 136
1806 Horace, 92
1816 Horace, 115
1834 Horace, 176
1802 Horace Alexander, 105, 168
1869 Horace Albert, 168
1846 Horace M., 198
1841 Horace Miles, 104
1869 Ida Ball, 207
1839 Ida L., 158
1866 Ida Lillian, 211
1873 Ina M., 142
1769 Ira, 46
1792 Ira, 105, 170
1796 Irena, 92
Irena, 104
1810 Irene, 100
1826 Irene Campbell, 108
1772 Isaac Tuttle, 38, 99
1769 Isaac, 45
1779 Isaac, 57, 129
1787 Isaac, 103, 144
1784 Isaac, 40, 86
1805 Isaac, 64
1805 Isaac, 79
1808 Isaac, 87
1818 Isaac, 143
1846 Dr. Isaac W., 155, 208
1840 Isabella Burgess, 139, 250
Israel, 31
1744 Jabez, 21
1750 Jabez, 25, 44
Jacob, 31
1771 Jacob, 48
1825 Jacob, 144
1664 James 3, 13
1758 James, 42, 75
1765 James, 46, 79
1781 James, 62
1789 James, 75, 153
1799 James Wooster, 79
1814 James, Baird, 84
1838 James, 94
1817 James Alonzo, 108
1802 James Berry, 122, 186
1811 James, 129
1852 Rev. James Forsyth, D.D., 133, 234
1827 James W., 149
1827 James William, 151, 218
James, 157
1865 James Judson, 165
1842 James Addison, 158

1831 James Walter, 172
1842 James, 182
1848 James B., 186
1839 James Milton, 187, 197
1897 James Deery, 188
1853 Rev. Jas. S., D.D., 190, 264
1856 James B., 192
1872 James Sugden, 196
1877 James Kent, 197
1857 James William, 218
1883 James Forsyth, Jr., 234
1773 Jane, 48
1809 Jane, 70
1805 Jane, 84
1800 Jane, 85
1835 Jane Ann, 94
1832 Jane, 126
1836 Jasper N., 80
1880 Jeannette, 224
1720 Jedediah, 14
1768 Jemima, 39
1831 Jemima C., 86
1845 Jennie A., 190
1857 Jennie S., 207
1750 Jeremiah, 22, 43
1778 Jeremiah, 43, 93
1808 Jeremiah Weed, 93, 163
1821 Jerusha Parker, 176
1748 Jerusha, 27
1807 Jesse, 64
1826 Jesse, 126
1831 Jesse, 80
1837 Jesse E., 140
1895 Jessie, 188
1868 Jessie Josephine, 210
1875 Jessie E., 217
1866 Jessie Jane, 220
1871 Jessie Tutt, 237
1870 Jessie McEwen, 259
1809 Dr. Jetur Rose, 78, 147
1852 Jetur, 146
1840 Jetur Rose, 134, 236
1871 J. Frank Hicks, 208
1776 Joel, 61
1618 John, 1
1679 John, 3, 14
1676 John, 5, 8
1674 John, 6
1704 John, 11
1712 John, 10, 21
1710 John, 13
1717 John, 14
1742 John, 20, 35
1735 John, 21, 42
1771 John, 35, 71
1788 John Meeker, 38
1770 John, 39
1760 John, 42
1769 John, 48
1789 John, 59, 114
1791 John, 63,
1799 John, 64, 80
John, 66
1801 John Harpin, 71
1811 John, 71, 83
1815 John, 73
1812 Dr. John, 74
1828 John S., 80
1800 John, 82, 155
1830 John, 94
1820 John P., 93
1802 John, 106
1804 John Weed, 110
1802 Rev. John, 112
1816 John, 120, 182
1814 John Adams, 122, 187
1822 John, 130
1842 John S., 134
1841 John H., 136
John Finley, 138
1832 John, 140, 220
1861 John F., 142
1820 John, 143
1836 John P., 155, 217
1837 John C., 158, 203
1829 John Smith, 172
1848 John E., 173
1831 John Wales, 179, 258
1849 John, 182
1852 John Phineas Jasper, 185
1856 John William Byron, 185
1850 John J., 191
1839 Dr. John Vedder, 193, 196
1881 John Max, 197
1851 John Stewart, 207
1851 John Davis Seaton, 214, 274

1855 John Maitz, 215
1863 John Thaw, 237, 278
John, 258
1871 John Jonathan, 225
1830 Johnson V., 81, 180
1803 Jonathan, 64
1816 Jonathan, 83, 185
1740 Jonathan, 16, 39
1785 Jonathan, 39, 83
1642 Joseph, 2, 6
1675 Joseph, 3, 12
1686 Joseph, 5
1702 Joseph, 171
1703 Joseph, 7, 17
1709 Joseph, 8, 20
1720 Joseph, 12, 27
1740 Joseph, 18, 48
1746 Joseph, 20, 33
1753 Dr. Joseph, 22
1738 Joseph, 23, 46
1743 Joseph, 24, 37
Joseph, 26
1780 Joseph, 91
1793 Joseph H., 33, 119
1775 Joseph, 35, 73
1788 Joseph Cook, 37, 116
1766 Joseph, 39
1788 Joseph, 49, 81
1780 Joseph, 56, 91
1809 Rev. Joseph Lewis, 76, 135
1797 Joseph Miles, 79
1814 Joseph, 81
1794 Joseph, 82, 141
1820 Joseph, 83
1796 Joseph, 84, 151
1806 Joseph, 87
1824 Joseph, 100
1804 Joseph, 106
1816 Joseph, 106
1811 Joseph, 110
1838 Joseph C., Jr., 116, 165
1833 Joseph, 133
1828 Joseph, 140
1837 Joseph S., 141
1857 Joseph, 142
1837 Joseph Edmund, 151, 200
1834 Joseph B., 155, 216
1860 Joseph William, 156
1857 Joseph D., 215
1879 Joseph Potter, 236
1899 Joseph Agnew, 280
1797 Joshua, 63
1703 Josiah, 12, 26
1736 Josiah, 23, 58
1755 Josiah (Junia), 24, 40
Josiah, 26
1774 Josiah, 58
1829 Josiah, 155
1799 Josiah Anson, 92, 104
1879 Judson Albertie, 220
1806 Julia, 73
1821 Julietta, 100
1755 Junia (Josiah), 24, 40
1873 Kate Louise, 200
1881 Katie A., 142
Kesiah, 128
1795 Laura, 71
1808 Laura Candace, 79
1811 Laura, 96
1798 Laura, 105
1835 Laura M., 164
1872 Laura Samantha, 232
1803 Lauren P., 93, 172
1835 Lauren Peck, 172
1820 Lavancia, 97
1879 Lawrence Keene, 212
1889 Lawrence Howard, 265
1846 Leah, 182
1845 Dr. Leander, 141, 209
Leander Stewart, 138
1869 Lecie Iva, 197
1783 Leman, 109
1799 Lemon, 70
1872 Lena Martha, 145
1872 Lester, 212
1788 Leverett, 35, 72
1778 Lewis, 48, 106
1789 Lewis, 56, 97
1793 Lewis, 105, 164
1806 Dr. Lewis, 96
1815 Lewis, 116
1831 Lewis T., 155, 215
1834 Lewis, 158, 221
1827 Lewis E., 164
1885 Lewis E., 206
1867 Lewis Weldon, 215

1870 Lewis Joseph, 231
1842 Libby A., 186
1879 Lilla Graham, 276
1883 Lillian Burroughs, 264
1879 Lillie Bell, 197
1864 Lillie E., 202
1709 Lois, 10
1743 Lois, 22
Loren, 95
1791 Lorin, 43
1868 Louie Lisbon, 202
Louis, 90
1815 Louisa, 89
1816 Louisa B., 93
1849 Louisa B., 136
1825 Louisa Hannah, 122
1812 Louisa, 148
1839 Louisa M., 186
1841 Louisa M., 198
1837 Louisa Hannah, 187
Louise, 229
1875 Lucien Berry, 197
1803 Lucinda, 71
1827 Lucinda, 116
1766 Lucretia, 48
1787 Lucy, 35
1821 Lucy Ann, 73
1814 Lucy P., 93
1837 Lucy C., 173
1897 Lucy Horner, 227
1878 Lucy Young, 200
1830 Luther, 116
1821 Luther L., 170
1616 Lydia, 1
1794 Lydia, 49
1787 Lydia, 67
1816 Lydia, 81
Lydia Ann, 104
1819 Lydia, 108
1874 Lydia, 145
1856 Lydia M., 159
1870 Lydia Damaris, 232
1759 Mabel, 20
1874 Mabel, 249, 272
1850 Maggie, 190
1812 Marcia, 87
1822 Marcus C., 164
1813 Margaret, 76
1798 Margaret, 84
1813 Margaret Hannah, 110
1841 Margaret, 133
1846 Margaret Lydia, 179
1860 Margaret Ann, 191
1793 Maria, 71
1808 Marie, 106
1819 Maria, 91
1841 Maria Elizabeth, 152
Maria, 157
1809 Marilda Susan, 105
1823 Marilda, 111
1830 Marion L., 186
1849 Marsena, 160, 205
1677 Martha, 3
1745 Martha, 24
1834 Martha, 80, 89
1804 Martha, 90
1842 Martha Taylor, 139, 251
1854 Martha J., 142
1834 Martha, 149
1830 Martha B., 151
1843 Martha Stanley, 172
1841 Martha Ann, 187
1863 Martha Augusta, 196
1882 Martha Warner, 276
1811 Martin, 90
1839 Martin Smith, 104
1864 Marvin Lewis, 232
1625 Mary, 1
1644 Mary, 2, 4
1666 Mary, 3
1707 Mary, 7
1709 Mary, 12
1730 Mary, 16
1745 Mary, 18
1761 Mary, 25
1773 Mary, 35
1772 Mary, 36
1791 Mary, 39
1792 Mary, 49
1788 Mary, 55
Mary, 34
Mary, 66
1787 Mary, 57
1790 Mary, 67
1798 Mary, 71
1811 Mary, 73

1816 Maryette, 74
1812 Mary, 76
1800 Mary, 77
1805 Mary R., 78
1810 Mary, 82
1811 Mary Ann, 81
1813 Mary, 83
1813 Mary Rachel, 85
1817 Mary T., 86
1819 Mary, 91
1830 Mary Louisa, 93
1818 Mary Abigail, 97
1815 Mary Ann, 99
Mary, 104
1823 Mary, 120
1836 Mary, 121
1865 Mary L. Kelly, 123
1817 Mary, 129
1849 Mary Elizabeth, 134
1852 Mary Elizabeth, 135
1859 Mary B., 136
1859 Mary Cornelia Octavia, 139, 255
1835 Mary E., 140
1824 Mary, 141
1833 Mary Elizabeth, 143
1861 Mary Hester, 145
1831 Mary Jane, 150
1824 Mary Agnew, 151
1832 Mary E., 158
1845 Mary E., 160
1835 Mary Emeline, 169
1831 Mary Pumpelly, 176
1849 Mary Agnes, 179
1845 Mary F., 182
1845 Mary Content, 189
1859 Mary Catherine, 191
1865 Mary Frances, 203
1855 Mary Ellen, 207
1864 Mary Elizabeth, 215
1861 Mary Louisa, 217
1856 Mary Coleman, 219
1864 Mary Hester, 220
1864 Mary Blanche, 221
1875 Mary Ruth, 225
1873 Mary Elizabeth, 236
1898 Mary Shepard, 276
1816 Marzee, 121
1797 Matilda, 110
1880 May Bird, 208
1875 May Fuller, 200
1812 Mehetable, 144
Melissa, 104
1864 Melissa Jane, 145
1830 Mercy, 19
1817 Merietta, 102
1804 Merit, 73, 179
1800 Merritt Woodruff, 87, 149
1899 Merritt Woodruff, 227
1705 Miles, 12, 23
1748 Miles, 23, 56
Miles, 26
1767 Miles, 46, 105
1777 Miles, 56, 90
1768 Miles, 58, 92
1819 Miles, 96
1821 Miles, 108
1820 Miles Bradley, 170, 266
1862 Miles Seymour, 145
1829 Miles L., 176
1827 Miles, 176
1883 Miles Bradley, 276
1820 Milton W., 122
1825 Milton S., 186
1871 Milton, 197
1801 Minerva, 73
1799 Minerva, 110
Miranda Stone, 98
1788 Miriam, 61
1829 Morris, 164
1862 Morris J., 232
1826 Mortimer N., 149
1740 Moses, 21
1770 Moses, 38, 88
1760 Moses, 45, 109
1785 Moses, 109
1816 Moses Baird, 84, 152
1892 Muriel, 265
1832 Myron Clark, 150, 237
1890 Myrtle R., 142
1779 Nabby, 35
1781 Nancy, 36
1797 Nancy, 64
1826 Nancy, 72
1787 Nancy, 82
1807 Nancy Herrick, 78

Nancy, 98
Nancy, 128
1852 Nancy Wheeler, 134
1855 Nancy, 146
1858 Nancy M., 261
1873 Nora Kate, 215
1816 Norman, 91
1825 Northrop, 104
1843 Obadiah H., 155, 212
1868 Obadiah Edgar, 212
1781 Ogden, 57, 130
1875 Olive Ward, 249
1824 Oliver Platt, 176, 228
1872 Osborn Foster, 165
Pamelia, 157
1753 Parmenas, 25, 67
1780 Parmenas, 67
1869 Perry Grant, 191
1778 Peter, 47, 95
1801 Peter, 64
1744 Philip, 18, 66
1802 Philip, 77
1747 Phineas, 18, 49
1794 Phineas Cox, 47, 94
1749 Phœbe, 24
1757 Phœbe, 25
1797 Phœbe, 55
1784 Phœbe, 47
1784 Phœbe, 67
1817 Phœbe, 76
1803 Phœbe Margaret, 79
1819 Phœbe M., 86
1830 Phœbe Jane, 104
1852 Pierce, 161
1803 Pierpont, 70
1877 Pliny Sexton, 276
1744 Polly, 23
Polly, 26
1786 Polly, 47
1772 Polly (Mary), 58
1791 Polly, 103
Polly, 128
1806 Polly T., 122
1746 Preserve, 28, 36
1715 Prudence, 13
1746 Prudence, 23
Prudence, 26
1746 Prudence, 27
1734 Rachel, 22
1741 Rachel, 22
1759 Rachel, 24
1786 Rachel, 33
1790 Rachel, 55
1811 Rachel, 120
1865 Rachel Almira, 191
1879 Ralph I., 217
1871 Ralph Milton; 197, 278
1899 Ralph Richard, 278
1784 Ranford, 33, 118
1789 Ransom, 43, 89
1825 Ransom, 89
1779 Rebecca, 37
1766 Rebecca, 58
1772 Rebecca, 61
1780 Rebecca, 75
1812 Rebecca, 120
1820 Rebecca Ann, 151
Reuben, 15, 30
Reuben, 30
Reuben, 31, 64
1792 Reuben, 63, 126
1770 Reuben, 64
1810 Reuben, 64
Reuben, 66
Reuben, 128
1878 Rexford R., 208
1776 Rhoda, 25
1782 Rhoda, 39
1787 Rhoda, 40
Rhoda, 98
1803 Rhoda, 99
1839 Richard Cyrus Newell, 185
Riley, 107
1840 Riley, 126
1855 Robert Baird, 139, 254
1858 Robert, 146
1838 Robert L., 155, 210
1862 Robert N., 220
1887 Robert Irwin, 265
1856 Rosetta A. Farley, 214
1873 Dr. Roy William, 197
1844 Royal B., 136
1827 Rufus A., 186, 261
1895 Ruth Warner, 276
1790 Sally, 47
Sally, 107

1862 Sally Christy, 123
1803 Sally S., 122
1640 Samuel, 2, 5
1681 Samuel, 3, 15
1670 Samuel, 5
1676 Samuel, 6, 11
1695 Samuel, 7
1700 Samuel, 8, 19
Samuel, 15
1750 Samuel, 20
Samuel, 30
1771 Samuel, 33, 34
1770 Samuel, 35, 77
1781 Samuel, 38, 98
1774 Samuel, 43, 87
1770 Samuel, 49, 70
1787 Samuel, 59, 113
1783 Samuel, 62
1793 Rev. Samuel, 63
1818 Samuel, 70
1840 Samuel, 80
1808 Samuel Tait, 85, 154
1804 Samuel, 87
1818 Samuel D., 89, 142
1785 Samuel, 103, 143
1836 Samuel, 133
1822 Samuel Smith, 143
1831 Capt. Samuel, 149
1835 Samuel Agnew, 151, 199
1895 Samuel Hynes, 280
1831 Samuel Thompson, 111
1878 Sarah Middlebrook, 276
1696 Sarah, 11
1672 Sarah, 5
1674 Sarah, 5
1710 Sarah, 8, 29
1726 Sarah, 12
1740 Sarah, 23
1770 Sarah, 25
Sarah, 26
1760 Sarah, 27
1753 Sarah, 28
Sarah, 31
1783 Sarah, 36
1768 Sarah, 38
1778 Sarah, 46
1780 Sarah, 60
1781 Sarah, 61
1813 Sarah Maria, 72
1782 Sarah, 75
Sarah, 98
1812 Sarah Ann, 100
1812 Sarah, 116
Sarah, 128
1852 Sarah M., 136
1841 Sarah J., 140
1833 Sarah A., 141
1849 Sarah, 142
1860 Sarah, 146
1825 Sarah, 150
1824 Sarah, 155
1853 Sarah L., 261
Sarah, 157
1847 Sarah Ann, 161
1847 Sarah O., 162
1879 Sarah Jane, 165
1836 Sarah Maria, 172
1860 Sara May, 232
1779 Scott, 62, 122
1859 Scott, 161
1856 Seth, 161
1781 Sheldon, 109
1829 Sidney, 118
Silas, 31
1779 Silas, 36, 78
1781 Silas, 59, 112
1787 Silas, 62
1849 Silas, 146
1813 Silas Alexander, 78, 146
1836 Silas T., 186
1787 Simeon, 109
1823 Simeon T., 89
1822 Smith, 144
1782 Solomon, 47
1833 Sophia, 116
1852 Sophia W., 198
1817 Sophronia, 89
Starr, 34
1771 Stephen, 37, 84
Stephen, 26
1775 Stephen, 38, 100
1790 Stephen, 79
1812 Stephen Return, Rev., D.D., LL.D., 84, 139
1832 Stephen Baldridge, 151, 219
1809 Stephen Seaman, 129, 193

1834 Stephen Seaman, Jr., 193
1878 Stephen Williamson, 249
1780 Susan, 43
1785 Susanna Wood, 55
1784 Susanna, 59
Susan, 66
1826 Susan, 81
1821 Susanna, 89
1845 Susan Sophia, 123
1830 Susan, 140
1826 Susan, 143
1898 Susan Gill, 188
1881 Susan Skillman, 227
Temperance, 98
1874 Theodore Foster, 265
1843 Theodore L., 162, 233
1807 Thirza, 71
1701 Thomas, 7, 16
1742 Thomas, 16, 38
1778 Thomas, 38, 101
1767 Thomas, 45
1787 Thomas, 63, 120
1824 Thomas, 80
1808 Thomas Jefferson, 99, 161
1831 Thomas, 104
1790 Thomas, 109
1828 Thomas, 120, 192
1847 Rev. Thomas Lawrence, 139, 265
1856 Thomas, 191
1871 Thomas Alvin, 210
1898 Thomas Milton, 279
1814 Thompson D., 113
Timothy, 15
Timothy, 30
1723 Timothy, 31
Timothy, 31, 63
1772 Timothy, 46, 110
1760 Timothy, 63
1847 Timothy, 182
1825 Timothy A., 120, 191
1814 Tompkins, 107
1875 Viola, 210
1828 Walter, 94
Walter, 229
1889 Walter M., 206
1870 Walter R., 212
1849 Rev. Warner B., 266, 276
1833 Washington L., 186
1822 Welthy Maria, 176
Willard, 216
William, 31
1780 William, 47, 107
1792 William, 59, 115
1785 William, 63, 128
1838 William, 80
1823 William Budd, 83
1802 William B., 87
William, 95
1843 William Henry, 104
1821 William S., 106, 160
William, 107
1827 William Lane, 111
1821 William C., 120
1855 William Hurt, 123, 188
1824 William, 126
1790 William, 128
William, 128
1813 William H., 129
1824 William, 130
1847 William Congar, 135, 213
1848 Dr. William Judson, 140, 224
1852 William R., 142
1824 William, 143
1816 William J., 148
1843 William DeLancey, 149, 227
1874 William DeLancey, Jr., 227
1840 Dr. William J., 155, 211
1855 William M., 160, 206
1832 William, 164, 232
1894 William Kelly, 188
1852 William C., 191
1853 William Bates, 207
1874 William W., 210
1873 William Henry, 213
1876 William E., 223
1852 William, 218
1859 William E., 220
1877 William Eckhart, 236
1828 Wilson T., 89
Zadok, 31, 62
1774 Zadok, 61
1785 Zadok, 62
1811 Zadok, T., 122
1719 Zebulon, 12, 28

1760 Zenas, 59
1796 Rev. Zenas, 105, 176
1812 Zenas D., 113
1678 Zophar, 6
1712 Zophar, 13
1708 Zophar, 11

SECOND INDEX.

TO NAMES OTHER THAN RIGGS.

Abrams, Luella, 140, 223
Ackley, Mrs. Anne B., 139
Alford, Amos, 84
Allen, Mrs.
Allen, Margaret E., 158, 221
Allen, Mary Wallace, 247
Allen, Dr. S. Harper, 174, 247
Allen, Eliza Jane, 247
Allen, John Watson, 247
Allen, Catherine Ann, 247
Allen, Leland McAboy, 247
Alling, Lydia, 35, 73
Anderson, Nancy C., 122, 186
Anderson, James A., 217
Anent, Martha, 179, 257
Applegate, A., 106
Applegate, Susan, 49
Applegate, Susanna, 81
Arthur, Mary, 275
Ashley, Elizabeth, 49
Axtell, Bethany, 37, 116
Axtell, Leal, 39
Axtell, Thomas, 37
Axtell, Tuttle, 37
Ayers, Martha, 93, 163
Bailley, Harriet, 156
Baird, Annie, 37, 84
Baird, Rachel, 106, 158
Baldridge, Rebecca G., 84, 151
Baldwin, Betsey, 33, 119
Baldwin, Deborah, 33, 118
Baldwin, Sarah, 2, 5
Barker, H., 99
Barnett, Sophronia Riggs, 166
Barnett, Ambrose D., 89, 166
Barnett, William H., 166
Barnett, Benjamin F., 166
Barnett, Martha J., 166
Barnett, Mary A., 166
Barnett, Susan, 166
Barnett, Henry C., 166
Barnett, Dewitt C., 166
Barnett, Lucy Jane, 166
Barnett, America C., 166
Bates, Agnes E., 226
Bates, Elizabeth, 155, 207
Baughman, Esther, 142
Baughman, Jeannette, 142
Baughman, Louis, 142
Baxter, Charlotte, 92
Beach, Eliza Gant, 122
Beckwith, Mr., 46
Beecher, Mary, 35, 71
Beecher, Philo, 35
Beekman, Alida, 110
Belden, Eugene, 172
Benedict, Hannah, 56, 90
Benjamin, Job, 104
Bentley, Joseph, 104
Bergen, Ida, 48, 107
Berry, Hannah, 62, 122
Berry, Lillie E., 187, 197
Bingham, Nancy C., 168
Bishop, Evaline, 93, 173
Bishop, Grace, 93
Blachley, Moses, 36
Blackman, Joseph, 85
Blackwell, James E., 237
Blakely, Susan A., 176
Boggs, Mary, 140, 122
Bolinger, Mr., 64
Boon, Martha J., 281

Booth, Mr., 93
Bourne, Danvers, 111
Bowers, John, 3, 8
Bowers, Maria, 169
Bowman, David N., 142
Boyd, John, 61
Boyd, Lucy, 166
Bradley, Anne, 71
Bradley, Sally, 105, 170
Briggs, Benjamin, 79
Brittin, Isabella, 234
Bronson, Frederick, 91
Brooker, Frederik C., 93
Brown, Abner, 169
Brown, Henry, 129
Brown, John, 39
Brown, Mary, 59, 111
Brown, Miss, 39
Browne, Hannah, 2, 6
Bruen, Abram, 25
Bruen, Catherine C., 130
Budd, John, 39
Budd, William, 39
Bull, Pattie, 23, 56
Burke, Sarah, 56, 97
Burnet, Abigail J., 27
Burnet, Abigail, 41
Burney, Ida, 166
Burroughs, L. A., 264
Burtis, Arthur B., 262
Burton, John S., 89
Buzzill, Mary, 93
Campbell, Orpha, 122, 187
Candee, Rozell, 35
Candee, Woodruff, 73
Canfield, Henry, 92
Carr, Sarah, 38
Carter, Deborah, 116
Catlin, Vincent, 18
Chamberlain, John, 106
Chaney, Mary E., 214, 274
Chapman, Mehala, 63
Chase, Mary P., 177, 240
Chatfield, Rachel, 33, 35, 72
Childs, Lydia, 105, 164
Church, Mary S., 227
Clark, Annie, 56, 91
Clark, Eliza Ann, 96
Clark, Isaac, 63
Clark, James, 108
Clark, Mary, 78
Clark, Patty, 109
Clark, Sally, 109, 150
Clark, Sarah, 42, 75
Clayton, Ashur, 18
Cleveland, Mrs., 75
Close, Ella, 231
Colburn, Francis, 3, 14
Collinson, M. A., 227
Colton, Chancy W., 198
Combs, Elizabeth, 49
Condit, Cephas, 116
Condit, Rhoda, 25
Congar, Margaret, 36, 76
Cook, David, 36
Cook, Hannah, 24, 37
Cooper, Emeline, 116, 165
Cooper, Jemima, 24, 40
Cooper, Sarah, 82, 141
Cosad, Jacob, 48
Cosad, Leah, 18, 48
Coulter, Dr. John, 85
Cowles, Abigail, 56
Cowles, Matilda, 91
Cox, Elizabeth, 7, 18
Cox, Hugh M., 245
Cox, Sallie, 18, 47
Crane, Aaron S., 86
Crane, Esther, 27, 57
Crane, James, 27
Crane, Joanna, 57, 130
Crane, John, 130
Crane, Samuel, 57
Crockett, Daniel, 43
Curtis, Minnie, 123, 188
Cushman, Thomas, 12
Cuyler, Vernor, 129
Dada, Arthur H., 242
Dada, Rev. William B., 177, 242
Dalzell, Martha J., 76, 133
Davidson, Isaac G., 162
Davis, Elijah, 48
Davis, Experience, 23, 58
Davis, John, 71
Dawson, Brilla, 140, 224
Day, Mr., 77

Day, Mary Riggs, 4
Day, George, 4
Day, Paul, 4
Day, George, 4
Day, Samuel, 4
De Forest, Henry L., 119
De Forest, Linson, 119
De Forest, Sterling, 119
Dempsey, Sophia, 61
Demorest, Mr., 75
Denison, Daniel, 122
Denman, Smith, 176
De Remer, Mary Anne, 79
De Triest, John, 61
Dickson, Thomas B., 189
Dillie, Kesiah, 37, 116
Dodd, Mary, 37, 116
Dodd, Rufus, 37
Dodge, Lucy B., 139
Dodge, Lucy M., 253
Donaldson, Louisa, 281
Doolittle, John, 43
Doty, Lavinia, 94
Dougherty, A. G., 228, 269
Douglass, Taylor, 207
Drake, Della, 94
Drinkwater, Beulah, 161
Drury, William R., 191
Dunbar, Mary, 174, 246
Duncan, David, 174
Duncan, John, 106
Dunlap, Robert, 151
Dunlap, L. W., 277
Dunn, Mary, 136
Durand, Rachel, 29
Durham, Alpha, 78
Durham, Elizabeth Brown Riggs, 78, 184
Durham, of Tunckhannock, Pa., 184
Durham, William Jessup, 184
Durham, Harriet Rose, 184
Durham, Albert Riggs, 184
Durham, Charles Wheeler, 184
Durham, Caleb Wheeler, 184
Earle, Kate Doane, 151, 199
Eckhart, Martha L., 134, 236
Eckley, Peter, 84
Edgar, Jane, 90
Edson, Juliet, 94
Edwards, Sarah W., 162
Egbert, Goliah, 86
Eldridge, Emma J., 151, 200
Ellich, Margaret A., 213
Embly, Emma F., 158, 203
Ewing, Ellen J., 174, 248
Fielder, Nimrod, 61
Fields, Thomas, 120
Finch, Absalom, 108
Finley, James Kent, 219
Finney, Mary L., 141, 209
Fletcher, Anna, 63, 126
Foote, Lamson, 91
Force, Julia, 59, 115
Ford, Lewis, 40
Forsyth, A. R., 76
Forsyth, Andrew J., 166
Foster, Cornelia M., 139, 265
Freeman, S., 3
French, Noah, 21
French, Warren, 71
Frost, Maggie E., 104
Fuller, George, 150
Gage, J., 3
Gardner, William A., 219
Garraux, Mary, 247
Gaylord, Margaret J., 176
Gaylord, M. J., 228
Gibbs, Eldad, 43
Gibson, Thomas, 247
Gildersleeve, William Camp, 36
Gill, John J., 123
Goodrich, Fanny F., 167, 229
Graham, Lilla, 276
Grant, Adeline S., 170
Gray, Harriet, 92
Gray, Lockwood, 103
Green, Stephen, 85, 122
Gregory, George W., 116
Greenwood, Grace, 89, 142
Gros, Maria P., 110
Gunn, Abigail, 8, 19
Haight, Maria, 143
Haight, Elizabeth, 103 143,
Haley, Mr., 121
Hall, William, 99
Hamilton, Harvey, 182

Hampton, Lydia, 106, 159
Hampton, Mary, 16, 39
Hankins, Elizabeth Riggs, 48, 117
Hankins, Enoch, 48, 117
Hankins, Ramoth, 117
Hankins, Leah, 117
Hankins, Mary, 117
Hankins, Elizabeth, 117
Hankins, Enoch, 117
Hankins, Sarah, 117
Hankins, Hannah, 117
Hankins, John, 117
Hankins, Anne, 117
Hankins, Jane, 117
Harger, Abraham, 5
Harmon, Thankful, 56, 96
Harrington, Kate, 273
Harrington, M. K., 237
Harris, Harriet A., 90
Hart, Mr., 73
Hart, Sarah T., 93, 172
Hatch, Mary B., 139, 249
Havens, Charles, 202
Hawkins, Betsey, 35, 71
Hawkins, Elizabeth, 20, 35
Hawkins, Joseph, 19
Henry, Fanny, 143
Henry, Mary, 143
Hicks, Belle Vernon, 155, 208
Higbee, James, 141
Higbee, Mary, 48, 82
Higbee, Obadiah, 141
Higgins, John, 176
Hine, Isaac, 79
Hines, George H., 162
Hitt, B. F., 122
Holbrook, Daniel, 8, 33
Holbrook, Daniel, 109
Holbrook, Grace, 109
Holcomb, Elijah, 47
Holden, Catherine, 121
Holmes, Daphne, 79
Holmes, Hiram, 82
Hopkins, Sophronia, 232
Hotchkiss, John, 33
Hubbard, Anna, 175, 263
Hubbard, Eleanor, 130, 190
Hudson, Puah, 28, 36
Hull, Samuel, 8
Hulse, Jane, 49
Humphreys, Daniel, 8
Humphreys, John, 71
Humphreys, Sarah Riggs, 29
Humphreys, Rev. Daniel, 29
Humphreys, Daniel, 29
Humphreys, John, 29, 50
Humphreys, Elijah, 29
Humphreys, Sarah, 29
Humphreys, Gen. David, 29
Humphreys, John, 50
Humphreys, Sally, 50
Humphreys, Polly, 50
Humphreys, Daniel, 50
Humphreys, Anne, 50
Humphreys, Susie, 50
Humphreys, David, 50
Humphreys, Billy, 50
Humphreys, Maj. Elijah, 51
Humphreys, Anna, 51
Humphreys, Sally, 51
Humphreys, Elijah, 51
Humphreys, Betsey, 51
Humphreys, David, 51
Humphreys, Daniel, 52
Humphreys, Gen. David, 53
Hunt, Jennie, 177, 243
Hunt, Leah, 63, 120
Hurd, Alice N., 151, 201
Hurt, Sarah Maria, 61, 123
Hutchinson, R. B., 246
Hynes, Emma King, 280
Irvine, M. Louisa, 265
James, George A., 136
Jarvis, Washington, 140
Jerico, Christine A., 155, 216
Jewell, C. A., 180
Johnson, David, 22, 109
Johnson, Elizabeth, 33
Johnson, Hannah, 10, 21
Johnson, Levi, 109
Johnson, Mabel, 8, 20
Jones, Frances E., 177, 241
Judson, Mariette, 170
Keeler, Mary, 23, 46, 103
Kellogg, Harriet, 87, 149
Kellogg, Mabel, 93

Kelsey, Thomas E., 97
Kendall, Joshua, 71
Kendall, Stephen, 151
Kennedy, Adella, 136
Kennedy, John, 61
Kerlin, Artimesy, 89
Kerr, Lucy, 154
Kilbourn, Mary Anne, 96
Kimberly, Mr., 23
King, William Edward, 134
King, Theodore F., 134
Kinnan, Thomas, 38
Knapp, Hannah, 143
Kyler, Sarah Ann, 104, 145
Lahey, Charlotte M., 108
Lambert, Mr., 13
Lamson, Sarah, 12, 25
Lamson, Foote, 91
Lary, Sarah H., 233
Leach, Cornelia, 79
Leason, James, 58
Lee, John, 122
Leib, Ginney, 122
Lewis, Henry, 86
Lewis, J. W., 161
Lewis, Samuel, 16
Lindsay, Rachel C., 244
Lindsley, Joseph, 3
Lingham, Rebecca, 109
Lobdell, Susanna, 46, 103
Long, Joseph, 82
Longley, Mary Ann, 84, 139
Lord, James, 184
Lumm, Jonathan, 5
Lyon, Deborah, 92, 108
Lyon, John, 39
Lyon, John, 3, 39
Lyon, Moses, 105
Lyon, Laura Riggs, 105, 177
Lyon, Moses, 105, 177
Lyon, Marcus, 177, 238
Lyon, Brainard, 177, 239
Lyon, Newell, 177, 240
Lyon, William Richards, 177, 241
Lyon, Laura Elizabeth, 177, 242
Lyon, Lewis Edwin, 177, 243
McAffee, Samuel, 59
McCabe, Mary, 146
McClure, Emma A., 185, 225
McCoy, Mr., 98
McCurdy, Sarah, 184
McDow, Robert, 122
McEwen, Marietta, 179, 259
McLaughlin, William, 84
McLean, William, 123
MacLeod, William, 182
McMichael, C. A., 158, 202
McMillan, Rev. John, D.D., 85
McMurray, F., 122
Maitz, Catherine A., 155, 215
Maitz, John, 141
Mansfield, Rev., 51
Mansfield, Anna, 29, 51
Martin, Caroline, 92
Martin, Hester Ann, 92, 104
Marvin, George W., 169
Marvin, Mehetabel, 228
Marvin, Timothy, 110
Mather, M. N., 149
Matlock, Eveline, 182
Mead, Melissa, 143
Metzler, Sadie C., 197, 279
Meyer, Benjamin, 27
Middleton, Ann Jane, 89
Middleton, Mary E., 166
Miles, Augustus, 97
Miles, Sarah, 46, 79
Miller, Elizabeth, 86
Miller, Harriet E., 193
Miller, Jane, 111
Miller, William D., 191
Mills, Rev. S., 29
Minthorn, Rachel, 24, 60
Monfort, Rev. Joseph Glass, D.D., LL.D., 76, 175
Monfort, Hannah Riggs, 175
Monfort, Elias Riggs, A.M., LL.D., 175, 262
Monfort, Rev. Francis Cassat, D.D., 175, 263
Monfort, Joseph Taylor, 262
Monfort, Hannah Louise, 262
Monfort, Marguerite Morehead, 262
Monfort, Estie, 263
Monfort, Joseph Glass, 263
Monfort, Adalade, 263

Monfort, Margaret C. Morehead, 260
Morehead, H. B., 175, 260
Morford, Cyrus, 81
Morris, Daniel, 7
Morris, Eunice, 7, 16
Morris, M. T. Riggs, 251
Morris, Rev. Wyllys King, 139, 251
Morris, Henry Stephen, 251
Morris, Philip Alfred, 251
Morris, Mary Theodora, 251
Morris, Charles Riggs, 251
Morris, Nina M. Foster, 251
Morse, Abigail D., 105, 168
Moshier, John S., 71
Moulton, Julia A., 148, 198
Mount, Cornelia A., 106, 160
Mount, Matilda, 205
Mount, Sarah A., 160, 206
Murray, Samuel, 155
Musgrave, Harriet, 142
Myer, Benjamin, 27
Nelson, Hannah, 143
Nelson, Mary P., 207
Newmeyer, Hester, 82, 140
Newton, Mary A., 144
Newton, Mary, 120, 192
Nichols, Abigail, 5, 9
Nichols, R. T., 35
Nicklin, Elvira H., 261
Northrop, Lydia, 58, 92
Northrop, Samuel, 23
Ogilvie, Alfred, 121
Oliver, Jennie B., 281
Olmstead, Fanny, 56, 97
Olmstead, John M., 110
Osborn, Daniel, 13
Osborne, Gilbert C., 136
Osborn, Lois, 21, 45
Owen, Ephraim, 148
Paddleford, Sarah, 88
Paneer, Mary, 143
Patchen, Mrs., widow, 46
Patterson, Mr., 64
Payne, Walter, 97
Peak, G. C., 187
Peck, Hannah, 143
Peck, Lucy, 43, 93
Peck, Rachel, 10, 22
Peden, James, 116
Peden, John, 116
Pemberton, James, 150
Perkins, Matilda, 111
Perrine, Ann, 159
Perrine, Charles H., 158
Perrine, Mr., 49
Perrine, Sarah, 106
Perry, Joel, 35
Peter, F. Leroy, 79
Philips, Rev. David, 155
Philips, Josiah, 140
Philips, Kesiah, 182
Philips, Mary, 82
Philips, Mary, 155
Philips, Mary, 102
Philips, William, 140
Philips, William H., 140
Pierce, Polly, 18, 66
Pierson, Bethuel, 13
Pierson, Moses, 38
Pierson, Wyllys, Rev. 16
Pinney, Henry, 56
Pitcher, Susan, 35, 74
Plumb, Charles H., 179
Plumb, Jane, 7, 17
Poage, Rev. George G., 84
Pollock, James, 47
Poppleton, Ezra, 161
Potter, Esther, 96
Potter, Phœbe Riggs, 181
Potter, Rev. Samuel S., 181, 76
Potter, Margaret Riggs, 181
Potter, Rev. Joseph Lewis, D.D., 181, 235
Potter, Abby Anna, 181
Potter, Elizabeth Ray, 181
Potter, Emma Malvina, 181
Potter, Samuel Archibald, 181
Potter, Clara Amanda, 181
Potter, Stanly Lord, 181
Potter, Harriet Riggs, 134, 235
Potter, Albert Riggs, 235
Potter, Phœbe Riggs, 235
Powers, Maria, 105, 169
Pringle, John, 90
Prudden, John, 24

Prudden, Mr., 16
Ralston, Absalom D., 166
Rankin, Jennie, 155, 211
Ray, James M., 76
Raynor, Phœbe, 100
Raynor, Shuah, 99
Reed, John, 47
Reeshaw, Joseph G., 136
Remer, Lewis, 33
Resseguie, Margaret, 46, 79
Reynolds, Mary, 61, 121
Reynolds, Mr., 244
Richards, Jemima, 59
Richardson, Charles B., 151
Richardson, C. Bowne, 195
Rideout, Augusta A., 249, 270
Rigby, Betsey, 87
Ripley, Harriet Rose Riggs, 78, 178
Ripley, Rev. Erastus, 78, 178
Ripley, William Bradford, 178
Ripley, Eugene Bradford, 178
Ripley, Charles Edward, 178
Ripley, Louisa Wheeler, 178
Ripley, Harriet Elizabeth, 178
Robb, Elizabeth Wallace, 174, 244
Robb, Ebenezer, 174, 244
Robb, Robert Albert Sturgeon, 244
Robb, Joseph Wallace, 244
Robb, Mary Elizabeth, 244
Robbins, Emma L., 155, 212
Roberts, Thomas, 12
Robertson, J. P., 99
Robinson, Lucius, 151
Robinson, J. V., 151
Rockwell, Abraham, 23
Rogers, Mary Elizabeth, 104
Romer, Esther, 110
Roorbach, Mary, 59, 112
Roosa, Elizabeth, 1
Roosa, Elizabeth Anne, 76, 135
Rose, Harriet, 36, 78
Ross, Mary, 37, 85
Roudebush, Ruth Ann, 84, 152
Rundell, E. S., 104
Russell, A. F., 156
Russell, Celia, 120, 191
Rutherford, Rev. Robert, 84
Ryerson, Lumerac, 103
Sanders, Joseph, 116
Savage, Harriet, 47, 95
Sawyer, William A., 102
Schuyler, Susan, 177, 238
Scott, Jonathan, 43
Seaman, Catherine, 57, 129
Seaton, Charlotte A., 155, 214
Seward, Zerruiah, 38, 98
Sexton, Margaret T., 277, 266
Shanks, Noah, 120
Shaw, Catherine, 43, 87
Shepard, Susan, 198
Shuesler, Dr. J. J., 152
Sickles, J. Milton, 204
Simpson, Clara E., 219
Simpson, Robert C., 196
Sloan, Robert, 85
Smiley, Asenath, 47, 94
Smith, Marinda, 103, 144
Smith, Jonah, 9
Smith, Mr., 27
Smith, Jane, 179
Smith, Rev. Caleb, 41
Smith, Ruth, 188
Smith, Sydney T., 134, 148
Smith, Thirza, 73, 179
Smith, Thomas, 104
Smith, Wattie G., 109
Smock, Martha Jane, 245
Soules, Mary Eunice, 110
Sperry, Norman, 136
Spinning, Thankful, 75, 148
Splawn, Moses, 120
Squire, Eliza W., 90
Stanborough, Nancy, 78, 134
Stead, F. Leroy, 249, 272
Steel, Joe Davis, 123
Stewart, Mary Ann, 85, 138
Stewart, Lewis, 120
Stewart, Mr., 23
Stimple, Mary E., 155, 217
Stoddard, Robert, 36
Stone, Minerva, 79
Stone, Miranda, 98
Stoughton, Aphia, 3
Stout, Mary, 18, 49
Stowe, Jane, 140, 220

Stowitz, Edith H., 196
Swan, Mr., 27
Sweet, German, 102
Taylor, Emma, 175
Taylor, Emma A., 262
Taylor, George, 102
Taylor, Mary E., 151, 218
Taylor, Mary A., 193
Taylor, Raymond, 46
Taylor, Susan, 46
Taylor (Patchen), Susan, 105
Terrill, Amos, 25
Terrill, David, 24
Terwilliger, M. C., 104
Thaw, Rebecca, 150, 237
Thompson, Aaron, 6
Thompson, Martha, 93
Thoms, Sarah E., 94
Tindale, Stacey, 49
Todd, Mary Cleveland, 189
Todd, Rev. Nathaniel, 189
Toland, Drusilla, 39, 83
Tomlinson, Elizabeth, 5
Tomlinson, Mary A., 144
Tompkins, Betsey, 47, 107
Tompkinson, H. Maria, 111
Townsend, Elijah, 82
Tremain, Sarah, 43, 89
Trowbridge, T. C., 133
Tucker, Mary C., 166
Tucker, Susanna, 45, 109
Tufts, Mary, 43, 102
Turner, Mary Jane, 108
Tuttle, Rhoda, 16, 38
Twitchell, Mary, 1
Tyler, Abigail W., 105
Tyler, Rev. Royal, 167
Tyrrell, Mr., 73
Underfield, E., 35
Upson, Harriet, 71, 136
Valentine, William T., 143
Van Allen, Harriet, 258
Van Campen, Susanna, 59, 112
Van Duyn, Susan M., 160, 204
Van Eman, Elizabeth, 174, 245
Van Fleet, Sarah, 83, 185
Van Fleet, Susanna, 59, 114
Vankoughnet, N. W., 198
Van Mater, Anna, 81, 180
Van Mater, Gilbert, 47
Van Wagoner, E., 259
Van Wickle, Sophia, 48
Vaughn, Cannie, 177, 239
Vedder, Julia, 129, 193
Veech, Ellen W., 174, 248
Vickerman, Catherine, 89
Wade, Patience, 40, 86
Wagner, Joseph, 110
Wallace, Elizabeth Hankins, 174
Wallace, Robert, 174
Wallace, Elizabeth, 174
Wallace, Samuel, 174
Wallace, Mary, 174
Wallace, Joseph Riggs, 174
Wallace, John Hankins, 174
Wallace, Jane, 174
Wallace, James, 174
Wallace, Samuel, son of Robert, 245
Wallace, Elizabeth Van Eman, 245
Wallace, Sarah Elizabeth, 245
Wallace, Samuel Van Eman, 245
Wallace, Rebecca Jane, 245
Wallace, Joseph Riggs, 246
Wallace, Mary Dunbar, 246
Wallace, Robert James, 246
Wallace, John Harper, 246, 281
Wallace, Mary Alice, 246
Wallace, Ella Jane, 246
Wallace, Joseph D., 281
Wallace, James Wilbert, 281
Wallace, Oliver Clare, 281
Wallace, Alice May, 281
Wallace, John Hankins, Jr., 281
Wallace, Robert Ewing, 281
Wallace, Frank Myler, 281
Waller, John T., 245
Waples, Dr. F. A., 249, 271
Ward, Mr., 24, 27
Warner, Horace E., 139
Warner, Martha, 170, 266
Washburn, Sarah, 5
Watson, Abigail, 167
Watson, M. M., 281
Way, Francis, 179

Webb, William, 86
Webster, Dr. L. R., 189
Weed, Candace, 110
Wells, George T., 187
Wells, Georgia, 167
Wellshine, Georgie, 230
West, Annie P., 160, 205
Wheeler, Mr., 98
Wheeler, Caleb, 78
Wheeler, Clara L., 167, 226
Wheeler, Marjorie, 252
Wheeler, Arthur H. W., 252
Wheeler, Everett Longley, 252
Wheeler, Horace E., 252
Whigam, C. C. B., 155, 210
Whitney, Elizabeth, 12, 23
Whitney, Josiah, 33
Wilds, Annie C., 193, 195
Wilkins, John, 59
Williams, Isabella B. Riggs, 250
Williams, Rev. Mark, 250
Williams, Henrietta Blodgett, 250
Williams, Stephen Riggs, 250
Williams, Diament, 250
Williams, Mary Eliza, 250
Williams, Margaret, 250
Williams, Anna, 250
Williamson, T. B., 139
Winne, Carrie J., 276
Wiseman, Polly, 33, 34
Withers, Evadne, 151, 219
Wolcott, Nelson, 149
Wolcott, Elsie M., 149
Wood, Jacob, 24
Wood, Lucinda, 91
Wood, Marietta, 91
Woodruff, Anna, 22, 43
Woodruff, Dr. A., 36
Woodruff, Mary E., 202, 268
Wooster, Mr., 73
Wright, Miriam, 61
Wysong, Helen, 237, 277
Young, John, 27
Zimmerman, Catherine, 120, 182

THIRD INDEX: TO APPENDIX.

NOTE.—Reference is made to pages only and not to numbers. The capital letter (E) in parentheses means "English."

Aaron, b. 1692, 120
Abigail, b. 1678, 120
Abraham, b. 1781, 118
Achsah, b. 1745, 114
Alice Ann, b. 1819, 116
Alice (E), m. Heither, 117
Alvin S., s. of Samuel T., 120
Amelia Dorsey, b. 1813, 116
Amon, b. 1848, 114
Amon, b. 1776, 115
Amon, son of John, 115
Andrew, b. 1682, 120
Andrew, son of 1st Thomas, 121
Anne, b. 1738, 114
Anna, b. 1773, 115
Anne, baptized 1596 (E), 117
Anne, 17th cent. (E), 117
Anne, b. 1799, 119
Anna, b. 1664, 120
Benjamin, (E), 117
Benjamin Albert, b. 1861, 122
Calvin B., b. 1854, 122.
Caroline Eleanor, b. 1803, 115
Catherine, b. 1734, 114
Catherine (E), m. Mitchell, 117
Charles, b. 1774, d. 1802, 115
Constance (E), bap. 1650, 118
Cyrenus, b. 1859, 119
Edmund (E), will proved 1660, 117
Edmund (E), of Winchester, 118

Edmund (E), s. of above, 118
Edward (E), of Fareham, 116
Elisha, b. 1742, 114
Elisha, b. 1779, 115
Elisha, b. 1810, 115
Elisha, son of Samuel, 116
Eleanor, 1781, 115
Eleanor, b 1776, 119
Elisha, son of John, 115
Elizabeth (E), bap. 1591, 117
Elizabeth (E), m. Rob't Coates, 117
Elizabeth (E), 17th cent., 117
Elizabeth (E), 17th cent., 117
Elizabeth (E), 17th cent., 118
Elizabeth, b. 1795, 119
Elizabeth, b. 1672, 120
Francis (E), d. before 1636, 116
Francis (E), 117
Francis (E), 117
Francis (E), son of Rafe, 117
Francis (E), 117
Francis (E), 17th cent., 117
Francis, in Calvert Co., Md., 1663, 114
George Washington, 1777, 115
George Washington, b. 1813, 116
George L., s. of Samuel T., 120
George W., s. of Wm. M., b. 1827, 121
George, s. of Andrew, 121
Hazel P., b. 1867, 122
Henriette, b. 1769, m. D. Gaither, 114
Henrietta, b. 1823, 116
Henry, b. 1772, 115
Capt. Henry M., b. 1828, 122
Henry A., b. 1852, s. of J. D., 122
Illinois, b. 1827, 116
J. A., b. 1854, 119
James, b. 1728, 114
James, b. 1779, 115
James Lawrason, b. 1817, 116
James, b. 1778, 119
James C., b. 1865, 122
J. D., b. in Mo. 1826, 122
Jeremiah, b. 1774, 119
Jeremiah, b. about 1694, 120
John, of Norfolk, Va., 1653, 114
John (Ensign), N. Y. 1689, 114
John, b. 1687, Maryland, 114
John, b. 1726, 114
John, Hammond, b. 17th cent., 115
John, b. 1771, 115
John (E), of Fareham
John (E), of Southampton, 117
John (E), s. of Rafe, 1500, 117
John (E), 17th cent., 117
John L., b. 1824, 119
John W., b. 1857, 119
John, b. 1670, 120
John, b. about 1692, 120
John H., s. of Samuel, 122
John W., b. 1851, son of J. D., 122
Jonathan, b. about 1698, 120
Joseph, of Va., 114
Joseph (E), 117
Joseph, s. of Andrew, 121
Joseph H., b. 1849, s. of J. D., 122
Joshua, b. 1790, d. 1810, 115
Joshua, b. 1695, 120
Julia, b. 1784, 115
Julia Mandeville, b. 1823, 116
Lawrason, b. 1814, 116
Lucy, b. 1791, 119
Mahlon, b. 1797, 119
Margaret (E), m. Thos. Baker, 117
Margery (E), m. John Earlesman, 117
Maria (E), 17th cent., 117
Mary, b. 1732, 114
Mary, b. 1768, m. Henry Griffith, 114
Mary, b. 1776, m. Thos. Riggs, 115
Mary Elizabeth, b. 1821, 116
Mary (E), bap. 1585, 117
Mary (E), m. Sir John Otway, 117
Mary (E), 117
Mary (E), 118
Mary (E), 17th cent., 118
Mary, b. 1789, 119
Mary, b. 1677, 120
Mary Jane, b. 1835, 122
Mary E., b. 1859, 122
Mercy Ann, b. 1819, d. 1821, 116
Moses, b. 1690, 120

Nancy Jane, b. 1856, 122
Noah, b. 1793, 119
Ogle (E), b. 1636, m. Mercy Lock, 117
Ogle (E), 5th s. of Ralph, 118
Ogle (E), 17th cent., 118
Oliver S., b. 1860, 119
Parker L., s. of Samuel T., 120
Priscilla, b. 1831, 122
Rachel, b. 1724, 114
Rafe (E), s. of Thomas, 116
Ralph (E), mayor of Winchester, 116
Ralph, or Rafe, of Winchester, 117
Ralph (E), 17th cent., 118
Remus, b. 1790, 115
Reuben, b. 1775, m. Mary Thomas, 115
Reuben F., b. 1850, s. of J. D., 122
Richard Bird, b. Aug., 1869, 122
Robert, of Fareham (E), 116
Robert (E), b. 1632, 117
Robert (E), 17th cent., 118
Romulus, 1782, 115
Ruth, b. 1730, 114
Samuel, b. 1740, 114
Samuel, b. 1786, 115
Samuel, b. 1781, 115
Samuel, b. 1800, 115
Samuel James, b. 1811, 116
Samuel, s. of Jeremiah, 120
Samuel Turner, 120
Samuel, b. in Va. abt. 1775, 121
Samuel R., b. 1837, 122
Sarah, b. 1777, 115
Sarah Hammond, b. 1797, 115
Sarah, b. 1662, 120
Stephen, b. abt. 1674
Susan (E), Charlete, 117
Tamar Ann, b. 1857, 122
Thomas, b. 1722, 114
Thomas, b. 1772, 114
Thomas, s. of Samuel, 115
Thomas, John, b. 1815, 115
Thomas (E), will proved 1551, 116
Thomas (E) of Fareham, 116
Thomas (E), d. 1638, 116
Thomas (E), s. of Robert 15—, 116
Thomas (E), of Southampton, 117
Thomas (E), 17th cent., 117
Thomas (E), s. of Ralph, 117
Thomas (E), bap. 1652, 118
Thomas (E), 17th cent., 118
Thomas (E), b. 1651, 118
Thomas (E), d. in S. Car., 118
Thomas, b. 1785, 119
Thomas, b. 1632, 120
Thomas, b. 1666, 120
Thomas, b. 1688, 120
William (E), of Fareham, 116
William (E), bap. 1593, 116
William, b. 1750, 119
William b. 1785, 119
William s. of Andrew, 121
William M., b. 1803, 121
William H., b. 1833, 122
Zechariah, b. 1787, 119

FOURTH INDEX: TO APPENDIX.

EMBRACING NAMES OTHER THAN RIGGS—INTERMARRIAGES.

Adams, Katherine, 115
Alden, Anna M., 119
Bacon, James W., M.D., 116
Baker, Thomas (E), 117
Ball, Catherine A., 122
Banker, Janet M. C. S., 116
Barker, Lucinda, 122
Battle, Samuel G., 116
Belcher, Rhoda, 122
Bettesworth, Ann (E), 119

Biles, Dorothy J., 119
Boker, George H., 116
Bright, Mary, 116
Brown, Mr., 114
Chambers, Margery (E), 117
Charlete, Mr. (E), 117
Cheatham, Medora, 116
Clapp, Frances B., 116
Coates, Robert (E), 117
Colgate, Robert, 116
Crittenden, Sophia, 116
Davis, Mary, b. 1702, 113
Dodson, Mary, b. 1755, 119
Dorsey, Amelia, 114
Dorsey, Caleb, 115
Downs, George (E), 118
Earlesman, John (E), 117
Erskine, James P., 116
Freese, Elizabeth, 120
Gaither, Daniel, 114
Graff, Charles H., 116
Griffith, Mr., 115
Griffith, Benjamin, 114
Griffith, Henry, 114
Griffith, Greenberry, 114
Griffith, Ruth, 114
Hall, Moses T., 122
Hammond, Delia, 114
Harding, Clarissa, 120
Haskell, Benjamin, 120
Heither, Thomas (E), 117
Hook, Constance (E), 117
Hopgood, Mary (E), 117
Hopgood, Marie Blake (E), 117
Hyatt, Mr., 114
Johnson, Mary (E), 117
Karrick, Mary Ann, 115
Knight, Katherine (E), 116
Lawrason, Alice, 115
Lawrason, Mercy Ann, 115
Lewis, John D., 122
Lewis, Minerva, 121
Lock, Mercy (E), 118
Marshall, Miles, of Va., 121
Masey, Mr. (E), 117
McCord, Maria J., 122
McKennan, Katie Bell, 119
Millett, Mary, 120
Mitchell, Mr. (E), 117
Musgrave, Michael (E), 118
Norris, Margaret, 115
Norris, Rebecca, 115
Otway, Sir John, 117
Pitts, Nancy, 121
Rankin, Nancy A., 122
Richardson, Mary, 120
Robinson, Eliza, 115
Rogers, Nancy, 119
Savage, Margaret (E), 117, 118
Thomas, Mary, 115
Tucker, John, 120
Turner, Abigail, 120
Warfield, Avolina, 115
Warfield, Edward, 114
Wheeler, Ann, 120
Wheeler, Ruth, 120
Williams, Lydia, b. abt. 1800, 119
Yelden, Anthony (E), 117

S0-GDO-659